

コンピュータによるチャオサーの『薔薇物語』諸刊本の  
計量的比較

(課題番号 17520174)

平成17年度～平成18年度科学研究費補助金(基盤研究(c))  
研究成果報告書



2007年(平成19年)3月

研究代表者 地村 彰之  
(広島大学大学院文学研究科教授)

# コンピュータによるチャウサーの『薔薇物語』諸刊本の

## 計量的比較

### 研究成果報告書

#### はしがき

チャウサー (Geoffrey Chaucer) の『薔薇物語』(*The Romaunt of the Rose*) 諸刊本のテキストデータ入力を行い、その共通点・相違点について包括的に整理するという研究計画に基づき、本研究課題を实践した。整理のためにパーソナル・コンピュータ (以下パソコンと略す) を利用し、下記のように研究を進めた。

(1) Benson 版 (*The Riverside Chaucer* (Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1987)), (2) Robinson 版 (*The Works of Geoffrey Chaucer* (Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1957)), (3) Variorum Edition 版 (*A Variorum Edition of The Works of Geoffrey Chaucer, Vol. VII The Romaunt of the Rose* (Norman: U of Oklahoma P, 1999)) のテキストデータを比較分析するために、各編集テキストの入力をした。それぞれのテキストが容易に比較できるようにパソコンでテキスト処理をした。つまり、各テキストの顕著な特徴をパソコンによって十分に把握することを可能にするために、まず各行が対応しているテキストを作成し、前研究 (コンピュータによるチャウサーの『善女列伝』諸刊本の計量的比較) で開発済みのテキスト比較プログラムによって一覧表を作成した。

各テキストを行単位で出力し、単語が共通するところと違うところが一目で把握できるような最終的な研究報告書を完成した。

研究代表者 地村 彰之

(広島大学大学院文学研究科教授)

# コンピュータによるチャオサーの『薔薇物語』諸刊本の 計量的比較

## 研究成果報告書

研究課題： コンピュータによるチャオサーの『薔薇物語』諸刊本の計量的比較

課題番号： 17520174

研究種目： 基盤研究(c)

実施年次： 平成17年度～平成18年度

研究組織： 研究代表者 地村 彰之(広島大学大学院文学研究科教授)  
研究分担者 中尾 佳行(広島大学大学院教育学研究科教授)  
研究分担者 松尾 雅嗣(広島大学平和科学研究センター教授)

### 交付決定額(配分額)

研究経費	直接経費	間接経費	合計
平成17年度	2,600千円	0円	2,600千円
平成18年度	900千円	0円	900千円
総計	3,500千円	0円	3,500千円

### 研究発表：

(1) 学会誌等

地村彰之「チャオサーの imagination について—特に nature との関わりにおいて—」  
『英詩評論』第 21 号(2005.6), pp.13-30.

堀正広、地村彰之、今林修、田畑智司 「Dickens Lexicon プロジェクトについて」  
『英語青年』Vol.CLII (2007): No.11, pp.30-32.

地村彰之「接頭辞 y- 付き過去分詞の衰退について」『英語青年』Vol.CLIII  
(2007): No.1, pp.40-43.

(2) 口頭発表

地村彰之 「チョーサーの『公爵夫人の書』における生と死 —“herte” (=heart)を通して」(シンポジウム「中世ヨーロッパ文化における生と死」、於 広島大学大学院文学研究科)、2005年11月24日

地村彰之 「接頭辞 y-の衰退過程と異形の一極化」(シンポジウム「言語変化と語彙拡散/収束の諸相」、於 名古屋大学)、2006年5月19日

地村彰之 「チョーサーの『公爵夫人の書』における生と死 —“herte” (=heart)を通して」(公開講座「中世ヨーロッパ文化における死と生」、於 広島市まちづくり市民交流プラザ)、2006年9月30日

地村彰之、シンポジウム「文学テキストと文法化の諸問題—話し手と聞き手のコミュニケーション」の司会・総論(第59回日本英文学会中国四国支部大会、於安田女子大学)、2006年10月28日

地村彰之 「チョーサーの作品における男を支配する女たち—グリセルダとパースの女房の場合」(シンポジウム「中世ヨーロッパ文化における女と男」、於 広島大学大学院文学研究科)、2006年11月16日

(3) 出版物

Akiyuki Jimura, “Manuscripts and Texts in Chaucer’s Works: An Approach to Exclusion and Tolerance for Texts,” *Proceedings of International Research Conference*, 23-24 March 2005, Hiroshima University, 2005.7, pp.59-66.

地村彰之 「チョーサーの作品における写本とテキスト — テキストに対する排除と寛容—」『中世ヨーロッパにおける排除と寛容』(溪水社, 2005.10), pp.157-178)

Akiyuki Jimura, *Studies in Chaucer's Words and his Narratives* (Keisuisha, 2005.12)

地村彰之「初歩の英語史」田島松二編集『ことばの楽しみ—東西の文化を越えて』(南雲堂, 2006.3), pp.240-250.

地村彰之「チョーサーの『公爵夫人の書』における死と生—“herte”(=heart)を通して」『中世ヨーロッパにおける死と生』(溪水社, 2006.9), pp.109-140.

地村彰之 「チョーサーの作品における男を支配する女たち—グリセルダとパースの女房の場合」(中世ヨーロッパ文化の多元性に関する総合的研究平成18年度研究成果報告書)(科学研究費補助金(基盤研究(B)(2))(研究代表者:水田英実)『中世ヨーロッパにおける愛の諸相』、2007年3月、pp.25-33.



## Introduction

What follows is an interim report of a comprehensive textual comparison of Chaucer's *The Romaunt of the Rose*. We have undertaken a comparison of the following editions: Benson's *The Riverside Chaucer* (Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1987), F. N. Robinson's *The Works of Geoffrey Chaucer* (Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1957), and Variorum Edition (A Variorum Edition of The Works of Geoffrey Chaucer, Vol. VII *The Romaunt of the Rose* (Norman: U of Oklahoma P, 1999)). We would like to make a contribution to Chaucerian textual criticism by clarifying the textual similarities and differences among the editions.

We have previously published *A Comprehensive List of Textual Comparison between Blake's and Robinson's Editions of The Canterbury Tales* (Okayama: University Education Press, 1995), in which we made a comparison of Blake's and Robinson's editions, based upon the most important manuscripts: the Hengwrt manuscript and the Ellesmere manuscript. We have also published *A Comprehensive Textual Comparison of Troilus and Criseyde: Benson's, Robinson's, Root's, and Windeatt's Editions* (Okayama: University Education Press, 1999). Then we have published *A Comprehensive Textual Comparison of Chaucer's Dream Poetry* (Okayama: University Education Press, 2002). We compared the editions line by line, and then word by word within pairs of "the same" lines.

In this study, we have made use of the same method as we did in our *Canterbury Tales* and *Troilus and Criseyde* projects. In order to perform the comparison, it has been first necessary for us to make the three corresponding lines, taking one from each of the editions. To make each line correspond to the other line, we have prepared our machine readable text in the following ways:

1. We have made Benson's edition the basis for comparison.
2. The names of the edition and the line number are appended before each line.

The abbreviation of the editions is as follows: BN is for Benson's edition, RB for Robinson's, VA for Variorum Edition.

3. We have left all punctuation marks intact as they appear in the original editions, because they may indicate the editors' different interpretations of Chaucer's syntax.

In the present document, we have listed all the lines which contain one or more different words and spellings including upper/lower case differences. The first line shows Benson's edition, the second line Robinson's, and the third line Cowen and Kane's. We have printed the complete line in Benson's edition, but only the words which show differences in Robinson's, and Variorum Edition. We have treated some of

the compound words in a particular way. When there appears a compound word with or without hyphenation, such as "no-thyng" or "nothyng", in one edition, and the corresponding compound word is spelled as two words with a space in-between in the other edition, such as "no thyng," we have treated the latter, i.e. "no thyng", as one compound word corresponding to "no-thyng" or "nothyng." The symbol (#) indicates that we did not find corresponding words in the line.

Although the present list is only the first stage of our study, it comprises the basic material for a further quantitative and qualitative study of the differences in spelling and vocabulary among the four editions. We hope that this study will contribute to the textual criticism of *The Romaunt of the Rose*.

This research has been assisted in part by a Grant-in-Aid (No.17520174) for Scientific Research, Japan Society for the Promotion of Science.

We have to express our indebtedness to the late Professor Michio Masui, Professor Emeritus of Hiroshima University.

We would also like to express our heartfelt thanks to Professor Norman F. Blake and the late Professor David Burnley of Sheffield University, and Professor Terry Hoad of the University of Oxford.

It is also a great honour to express our heartfelt thanks to the late Professor Raymond P. Tripp, Jr., University of Denver who has suggested a list of incorporating punctuation.

We are also indebted to Professor Loren C. Gruber, Missouri Valley College, who has been kind enough to comment that our list of textual comparison is a valuable, well-written study which will benefit generations of Chaucer scholars.

We sincerely hope that this list of textual comparisons will be of some assistance to all those who are concerned with medieval English language and literature, as well as specialists in the language of Chaucer. Finally, we would like to express our appreciation to Oxford University Computing Service, Longman, Houghton Mifflin Company, the Department of English Language and Linguistics at the University of Sheffield, the Faculty of Education, the Institute for Peace Science, Hiroshima University, and the Graduate School of Education and the Graduate School of Letters, Hiroshima University.

Hiroshima, Japan  
1 March 2007

The Editors:  
Akiyuki Jimura  
Yoshiyuki Nakao  
Masatsugu Matsuo

## References

- Benson, Larry D., ed. (1987) *The Riverside Chaucer*. 3rd ed. Boston: Houghton Mifflin.
- Blake, N.F., D.Burnley, M.Matsuo, and Y.Nakao, eds. (1994) *A New Concordance to The Canterbury Tales: Based on Blake's Text Edited from the Hengwrt Manuscript*. Okayama: University Education Press.
- Dahlberg, C. ed. (1999) *The Romaunt of the Rose*. (A Variorum Edition of The Works of Geoffrey Chaucer, Vol.VII) Norman: U of Oklahoma P.
- Jimura, Akiyuki, Yoshiyuki Nakao, and Masatsugu Matsuo, eds. (1995) *A Comprehensive List of Textual Comparison between Blake's and Robinson's Editions of The Canterbury Tales*. Okayama: University Education Press.
- Jimura, Akiyuki, Yoshiyuki Nakao, and Masatsugu Matsuo, eds. (1999) *A Comprehensive Textual Comparison of Troilus and Criseyde: Benson's, Robinson's, Root's, and Windeatt's Editions*. Okayama: University Education Press.
- Jimura, Akiyuki, Yoshiyuki Nakao, and Masatsugu Matsuo, eds. (2002) *A Comprehensive Textual Comparison of Chaucer's Dream*. Okayama: University Education Press.
- Masui, Michio. (1964) *The Structure of Chaucer's Rime Words: An Exploration into the Poetic Language of Chaucer*. Tokyo: Kenkyusha.
- Masui, Michio, ed. (1988) *A New Rime Index to The Canterbury Tales: Based on Manly and Rickert's Text of The Canterbury Tales*. Tokyo: Shinozaki Shorin.
- Matsuo, M., Y.Nakao, S.Suzuki, and T.Kuya, comp. (1986) *A PC-KWIC Concordance to the Works of Geoffrey Chaucer Based on Robinson (1957)*. Yamaguchi and Hiroshima: Yamaguchi University and Hiroshima University.
- Robinson, F.N., ed. (1957) *The Works of Geoffrey Chaucer*. 2nd ed. Boston: Houghton Mifflin.

BN:A 0001 Many men sayn that in sweveninges  
 RB:A 1  
 VA:0001 [Many

BN:A 0003 But men may some sweven[es] sen  
 RB:A 3 swevenes  
 VA:0003 sene

BN:A 0004 Whiche hardely that false ne ben ,  
 RB:A 4  
 VA:0004 bene #

BN:A 0005 But afterward ben apparaunt .  
 RB:A 5  
 VA:0005 afterwarde

BN:A 0006 This may I drawe to warraunt  
 RB:A 6  
 VA:0006 maye

BN:A 0007 An author that hight Macrobes ,  
 RB:A 7 authour  
 VA:0007 authour

BN:A 0008 That halt nat dremes false ne lees ,  
 RB:A 8  
 VA:0008 halte

BN:A 0009 But undoth us the avysioun  
 RB:A 9  
 VA:0009 undothe

BN:A 0012 A jape , or elles nycete ,  
 RB:A 12  
 VA:0012 # els #

BN:A 0013 To wene that dremes after falle ,  
 RB:A 13  
 VA:0013 fal

BN:A 0014 Let whoso lyste a fol me calle .  
 RB:A 14  
 VA:0014 Lette fole cal ,

BN:A 0017 Of good and harm to many wightes #  
 RB:A 17 ,  
 VA:0017 harme

BN:A 0018 That dremen in her slep a-nyghtes  
 RB:A 18  
 VA:0018 slepe

BN:A 0019 Ful many thynges covertly #  
 RB:A 19 ,  
 VA:0019

BN:A 0021 Within my twenty yer of age ,  
 RB:A 21  
 VA:0021 yere

BN:A 0022 Whan that Love taketh his cariage  
 RB:A 22  
 VA:0022 [cariage]

BN:A 0023 Of yonge folk , I wente soone  
 RB:A 23  
 VA:0023 folke went

BN:A 0024 To bedde , as I was wont to done ,  
 RB:A 24  
 VA:0024 wonte

BN:A 0026 Me mette such a swevenyng  
 RB:A 26  
 VA:0026 suche

BN:A 0027 That lyked me wonders wel .  
 RB:A 27  
 VA:0027 wele

BN:A 0028 But in that sweven is never a del  
 RB:A 28  
 VA:0028 dele

BN:A 0029 That it nys afterward befalle ,  
 RB:A 29  
 VA:0029 afterwarde befal

BN:A 0030 Ryght as this drem wol tel us alle .  
 RB:A 30  
 VA:0030 Right dreme al

BN:A 0031 Now this drem wol I ryme aright  
 RB:A 31  
 VA:0031 Nowe dreme

BN:A 0033 For Love it prayeth , and also  
 RB:A 33  
 VA:0033 #

BN:A 0036 Whether that it be # he or she ,  
 RB:A 36  
 VA:0036 ,

BN:A 0037 How this book , # which is here ,  
 RB:A 37 [the]  
 VA:0037 Howe booke # whiche #

BN:A 0038 Shal hatte , that I rede you here :  
 RB:A 38  
 VA:0038 ,

BN:A 0040 In which al the art of love I close .  
 RB:A 40  
 VA:0040 whiche arte

BN:A 0044 And that is she that hath , ywis , #  
 RB:A 44  
 VA:0044 ]

BN:A 0045 So mochel pris , and therto she  
 RB:A 45 ;  
 VA:0045 [she]

BN:A 0046 So worthy is biloved to be ,  
 RB:A 46  
 VA:0046 [to] [be] #

BN:A 0047 That she wel ought , of pris and ryght ,  
 RB:A 47  
 VA:0047 # [and] [right] #

BN:A 0048 Be cleped Rose of every wight .  
 RB:A 48  
 VA:0048 wi[ght]

BN:A 0049 That it was May me thoughte tho --  
 RB:A 49  
 VA:0049 thought

BN:A 0050 It is fyve yer or more ago --  
 RB:A 50  
 VA:0050 yere

BN:A 0055 In May # that it nyl shrouded ben #  
 RB:A 55 ,  
 VA:0055 , bene '

BN:A 0056 And it with newe leves wren .  
 RB:A 56  
 VA:0056 levee wrene

BN:A 0057 These wodes eek recoveren grene ,  
 RB:A 57  
 VA:0057 gr[e]ne #

BN:A 0058 That drie in wynter ben to sene ,  
 RB:A 58 ;  
 VA:0058

BN:A 0059 And the erthe wexith proud withalle ,  
 RB:A 59  
 VA:0059 erth proude withall #

BN:A 0060 For swote dewes that on it falle ,  
 RB:A 60  
 VA:0060 fall

BN:A 0061 And the pore estat forget  
 RB:A 61  
 VA:0061 forgette

BN:A 0062 In which that wynter had it set .  
 RB:A 62  
 VA:0062 sette

BN:A 0063 And than bycometh the ground so proud  
 RB:A 63  
 VA:0063 proude

BN:A 0064 That it wole have a newe shroud ,  
 RB:A 64  
 VA:0064 shroude

BN:A 0066 That it hath hewes an hundred payre  
 RB:A 66  
 VA:0066 ha[th]

BN:A 0068 And many hewes ful dyvers --  
 RB:A 68 .  
 VA:0068 .

BN:A 0069 That is the robe I mene , iwys ,  
 RB:A 69 iwys  
 VA:0069 [That] [is] [the] [robe] [I] iwys

BN:A 0070 Through which the ground to preisen is .  
 RB:A 70  
 VA:0070 [Through] [whiche] [th]e

BN:A 0071 The briddes that haven left her song ,  
 RB:A 71 byrdes han  
 VA:0071 [The] [briddes] [that] [ha]ven lefte #

BN:A 0072 While thei suffride cold so strong ,  
RB:A 72  
VA:0072 [suffr]ide #

BN:A 0073 In wedres gryl and derk to sighte ,  
RB:A 73  
VA:0073 sight #

BN:A 0074 Ben in May # for the sonne brighte #  
RB:A 74 ,  
VA:0074 , bright ,

BN:A 0079 To make noyse and syngen blythe ,  
RB:A 79 :  
VA:0079 .

BN:A 0081 The chelaundre and papyngay ,  
RB:A 81 :  
VA:0081 chelau[n]dre .

BN:A 0082 Than yonge folk entenden ay  
RB:A 82  
VA:0082 yong

BN:A 0083 Forto ben gay and amorous --  
RB:A 83 ,  
VA:0083 For to ,

BN:A 0084 The tyme is than so saverous .  
RB:A 84  
VA:0084 [saverous]

BN:A 0086 In May # whan al this mirth is wrought ,  
RB:A 86 ,  
VA:0086 ,

BN:A 0089 Her blisful swete song pitous .  
RB:A 89  
VA:0089 blesful

BN:A 0091 Whan love affraieth alle thing ,  
RB:A 91  
VA:0091 al

BN:A 0092 Me thought a-nyght # in my sleping ,  
RB:A 92 ,  
VA:0092

BN:A 0093 Right in my bed , ful redily ,  
RB:A 93 Righty  
VA:0093 #

BN:A 0094 That it was by the morowe erly ,  
RB:A 94  
VA:0094 e[rly]

BN:A 0095 And up I roos # and gan me clothe .  
RB:A 95 ,  
VA:0095 clot[he]

BN:A 0096 Anoon I wissh myn hondis bothe .  
RB:A 96 ;  
VA:0096 wisshe both[e]

BN:A 0097 A sylvre nedle forth I drough  
RB:A 97 y  
VA:0097 y droughe

BN:A 0098 Out of an aguler queynt ynough ,  
 RB:A 98  
 VA:0098 ynoughe #

BN:A 0099 And gan this nedle threde anon ,  
 RB:A 99 ;  
 VA:0099

BN:A 0101 The song of briddes forto here #  
 RB:A 101 ,  
 VA:0101 for to

BN:A 0103 And in [the] swete seson that leef is ,  
 RB:A 103 the  
 VA:0103 [lefe]

BN:A 0104 With a thred bastyng my slevis ,  
 RB:A 104  
 VA:0104 threde slev[i]s

BN:A 0106 The smale foules song harknyng .  
 RB:A 106 ;  
 VA:0106 ;

BN:A 0107 They peyned hem , ful many peyre ,  
 RB:A 107 That  
 VA:0107

BN:A 0109 Joly and gay , ful of gladnesse ,  
 RB:A 109 Jolif  
 VA:0109

BN:A 0110 Toward a ryver gan I me dresse #  
 RB:A 110 ,  
 VA:0110

BN:A 0111 That I herd renne faste by ;  
 RB:A 111 ;  
 VA:0111 fast

BN:A 0112 For fairer plaiyng non saugh I  
 RB:A 112 faire  
 VA:0112

BN:A 0113 Than playen me by that ryver .  
 RB:A 113  
 VA:0113 ryvere ,

BN:A 0114 For from an hill that stood ther ner #  
 RB:A 114 ,  
 VA:0114 nere

BN:A 0115 Cam doun the strem ful stif and bold .  
 RB:A 115  
 VA:0115 streme

BN:A 0116 Cleer was the water , and as cold  
 RB:A 116  
 VA:0116 #

BN:A 0117 As any welle is , soth to seyne ,  
 RB:A 117 ;  
 VA:0117 [As] [any] [welle] [is] [,] [sot]h seyn ;

BN:A 0118 And somdel lasse it was than Seyne ,  
 RB:A 118  
 VA:0118 [And] [somdele] [lasse] Seyn



BN:A 0119 But it was strayghter wel away .  
 RB:A 119  
 VA:0119 [Bu]t [it] [was] [stray]ghter

BN:A 0120 And never saugh I , er that day ,  
 RB:A 120  
 VA:0120 [And] [never] [sau]gh

BN:A 0121 The watir that so wel lyked me ,  
 RB:A 121 ;  
 VA:0121 ;

BN:A 0123 That lusty place and that ryver .  
 RB:A 123  
 VA:0123 ryvere

BN:A 0124 And with that watir , that ran so cler ,  
 RB:A 124  
 VA:0124 clere

BN:A 0125 My face I wyssh . Tho saugh I well  
 RB:A 125  
 VA:0125 wysshe

BN:A 0128 The medewe softe , swote , and grene ,  
 RB:A 128 #  
 VA:0128

BN:A 0130 Ful cler was than the morowtyde ,  
 RB:A 130  
 VA:0130 clere #

BN:A 0132 Tho gan I walke thorough the mede ,  
 RB:A 132  
 VA:0132 walk #

BN:A 0135 And whan I had a while goon ,  
 RB:A 135  
 VA:0135 #

BN:A 0137 Ful long and brood , and everydell  
 RB:A 137  
 VA:0137 ;

BN:A 0138 Enclosed was , and walled well #  
 RB:A 138  
 VA:0138 ,

BN:A 0139 With highe walles enbatailled ,  
 RB:A 139  
 VA:0139 high

BN:A 0142 And bothe the ymages and the peyntures  
 RB:A 142 #  
 VA:0142

BN:A 0143 Can I biholde bysyly ,  
 RB:A 143 Gan ;  
 VA:0143 Gan

BN:A 0145 Of thilk ymages the semblaunce ,  
 RB:A 145  
 VA:0145 #

BN:A 0147 Amydde saugh I Hate stonde ,  
 RB:A 147  
 VA:0147 Amyd

BN:A 0149 Semede to ben a mynoresse ,  
 RB:A 149 moveresse  
 VA:0149 [a] Mynoresse

BN:A 0151 And ful of gyle and fel corage ,  
 RB:A 151  
 VA:0151 felle #

BN:A 0152 By semblaunt , was that ilk ymage .  
 RB:A 152  
 VA:0152 #

BN:A 0154 But lyk a wod womman afraied .  
 RB:A 154  
 VA:0154 wode

BN:A 0155 Frounced foule was hir visage ,  
 RB:A 155 Yfrounced  
 VA:0155 #

BN:A 0156 And grennyng for dispitous rage ,  
 RB:A 156 ;  
 VA:0156 ;

BN:A 0158 Ful hidous was she for to sene ,  
 RB:A 158  
 VA:0158 ;

BN:A 0159 Ful foul and rusty was she , this .  
 RB:A 159  
 VA:0159 foule

BN:A 0160 Hir heed writhen was , ywis ,  
 RB:A 160 ywrithen  
 VA:0160

BN:A 0163 A lyft half was hir faste by .  
 RB:A 163  
 VA:0163 [faste]

BN:A 0165 And she was called Felonye .  
 RB:A 165  
 VA:0165 Felony

BN:A 0166 Another ymage # that Vilanye  
 RB:A 166 ,  
 VA:0166 Vilany

BN:A 0167 Clepid was # saugh I and fond  
 RB:A 167 Yclipid ,  
 VA:0167 fonde

BN:A 0168 Upon the wal on hir right hond .  
 RB:A 168  
 VA:0168 honde

BN:A 0172 By countenaunce # in portrayture #  
 RB:A 172 , ,  
 VA:0172

BN:A 0173 She semed be ful dispitous ,  
 RB:A 173  
 VA:0173 #

BN:A 0174 And eek ful proud and outragious .  
 RB:A 174  
 VA:0174 proude

BN:A 0176 That sich ymage coude make .  
 RB:A 176 ;  
 VA:0176

BN:A 0177 Ful foul and cherlyssh semed she ,  
 RB:A 177  
 VA:0177 foule cherlysshe

BN:A 0179 And litel coude of norture #  
 RB:A 179 ,  
 VA:0179

BN:A 0181 And next was peynted Coveitise ,  
 RB:A 181 Coveitese  
 VA:0181

BN:A 0182 That eggith folk # in many gise #  
 RB:A 182 , ,  
 VA:0182

BN:A 0183 To take and yeve right nought ageyn ,  
 RB:A 183  
 VA:0183 ageyne

BN:A 0184 And gret tresouris up to leyn ,  
 RB:A 184  
 VA:0184 leyne

BN:A 0185 And that is she that for usure  
 RB:A 185  
 VA:0185 [she]

BN:A 0187 The lasse for the more wynnyng ,  
 RB:A 187 morwe  
 VA:0187

BN:A 0188 So coveitous is her brennyng .  
 RB:A 188  
 VA:0188 [coveitous]

BN:A 0189 And that is she # that penyes fele #  
 RB:A 189 , for ,  
 VA:0189 [she]

BN:A 0190 # Techith for to robbe and stele  
 RB:A 190 That techith  
 VA:0190

BN:A 0196 Thorough robberie or myscounting .  
 RB:A 196  
 VA:0196 [myscounting]

BN:A 0198 And she makith false pleadoures #  
 RB:A 198 ,  
 VA:0198

BN:A 0203 For Coveitise is evere wod  
 RB:A 203 coveitise  
 VA:0203 wode

BN:A 0204 To gripen other folkis god .  
 RB:A 204  
 VA:0204 gode

BN:A 0208 Next Coveitise faste by ,  
 RB:A 208  
 VA:0208 fast

BN:A 0210 Ful foul in peyntyng was that vice ;  
 RB:A 210  
 VA:0210 foule

BN:A 0211 Ful fade and caytif was she eek ,  
 RB:A 211  
 VA:0211 [fade] #

BN:A 0213 So yvel hewed was hir colour ,  
 RB:A 213  
 VA:0213 #

BN:A 0217 Kneden with eisel strong and egre ,  
 RB:A 217  
 VA:0217 ;

BN:A 0218 And therto she was lene and megre .  
 RB:A 218 #  
 VA:0218

BN:A 0219 And she was clad ful porely #  
 RB:A 219  
 VA:0219 ,

BN:A 0220 Al in an old torn courtepy ,  
 RB:A 220  
 VA:0220 courtpy

BN:A 0222 And bothe bihynde and eke biforn  
 RB:A 222  
 VA:0222 biforne

BN:A 0224 A mantyl heng hir faste by ,  
 RB:A 224  
 VA:0224 henge fast

BN:A 0225 Upon a perche , weik and small ;  
 RB:A 225  
 VA:0225 # weike

BN:A 0226 A burnet cote heng therwithall  
 RB:A 226  
 VA:0226 henge

BN:A 0227 Furred with no menyver ,  
 RB:A 227  
 VA:0227 menyvere

BN:A 0228 But with a furre rough of her ,  
 RB:A 228  
 VA:0228 here

BN:A 0229 Of lambe-skynnes hevly and blake .  
 RB:A 229 ;  
 VA:0229 ;

BN:A 0230 It was ful old , I undirtake ,  
 RB:A 230  
 VA:0230

BN:A 0232 Ne hastith hir never a dell .  
 RB:A 232 ;  
 VA:0232

BN:A 0234 To weren ofte that ilke cloth ,  
 RB:A 234 ;  
 VA:0234 ilk

BN:A 0237 Of clothyng # er she bought hir newe ,  
 RB:A 237 ,  
 VA:0237

BN:A 0239 This Avarice hild in hir hand #  
 RB:A 239  
 VA:0239 hilde hande ,

BN:A 0240 A purs that heng # by a band ,  
 RB:A 240 [doun]  
 VA:0240 henge bande

BN:A 0241 And that she hidde and bond so stronge ,  
 RB:A 241  
 VA:0241 bonde strong

BN:A 0242 Men must abyde wondir longe  
 RB:A 242  
 VA:0242 long

BN:A 0243 Out of that purs er ther come ought .  
 RB:A 243  
 VA:0243 ,

BN:A 0245 It was not , certein , hir entente  
 RB:A 245  
 VA:0245 entent

BN:A 0246 That fro that purs a peny wente .  
 RB:A 246  
 VA:0246 went

BN:A 0247 And by that ymage , nygh ynough ,  
 RB:A 247  
 VA:0247 # #

BN:A 0248 Was peynted Envye , that never lough #  
 RB:A 248 ,  
 VA:0248

BN:A 0249 Nor never wel in hir herte ferde #  
 RB:A 249  
 VA:0249 farede ,

BN:A 0250 But if she outhur saugh or herde  
 RB:A 250  
 VA:0250 herede

BN:A 0253 As myschef and mysaventure ,  
 RB:A 253 ;  
 VA:0253 ;

BN:A 0257 She is ful glad in hir corage ,  
 RB:A 257  
 VA:0257 glade #

BN:A 0258 If she se any gret lynage  
 RB:A 258  
 VA:0258 grete

BN:A 0259 Be brought to nought in shamful wise .  
 RB:A 259  
 VA:0259 [shamful]

BN:A 0261 Or by his wit or by his prowesse ,  
 RB:A 261  
 VA:0261 witte

BN:A 0262 Of that hath she gret hevynesse .  
 RB:A 262  
 VA:0262 ,

BN:A 0263 For , trustith wel , she goth nygh wod  
 RB:A 263  
 VA:0263 wode

BN:A 0264 Whan any chaunce happith god .  
 RB:A 264  
 VA:0264 chaunge gode

BN:A 0266 That feith ne trouthe holdith she  
 RB:A 266  
 VA:0266 trouth

BN:A 0268 Ne she hath kyn noon of hir blood ,  
 RB:A 268  
 VA:0268 kynne #

BN:A 0269 That she nys ful her enemy ;  
 RB:A 269  
 VA:0269 enemye .

BN:A 0270 She nolde , I dar seyn hardely ,  
 RB:A 270  
 VA:0270 hardelye

BN:A 0271 Hir owne fadir ferde well .  
 RB:A 271  
 VA:0271 farede

BN:A 0273 Hir malice and hir maltalent ,  
 RB:A 273 ;  
 VA:0273 maletalent

BN:A 0274 For she is in so gret turment ,  
 RB:A 274 #  
 VA:0274 #

BN:A 0275 And hath such [wo] # whan folk doth good #  
 RB:A 275 , ,  
 VA:0275

BN:A 0277 Hir herte kervyth and so brekith #  
 RB:A 277 ,  
 VA:0277

BN:A 0282 Knewe the beste man that is  
 RB:A 282  
 VA:0282 best

BN:A 0287 Yit wolde she blame his worthynesse #  
 RB:A 287 ,  
 VA:0287

BN:A 0289 I saugh Envie # in that peynting #  
 RB:A 289 , ,  
 VA:0289

BN:A 0290 Hadde a wondirful loking ,  
 RB:A 290 ;  
 VA:0290

BN:A 0291 For she ne lokide but awry  
 RB:A 291  
 VA:0291 awrie

BN:A 0292 Or overthwart , all baggyngly .  
 RB:A 292  
 VA:0292 overth[w]art

BN:A 0293 And she hadde a [foul] usage ;  
 RB:A 293 foul ;  
 VA:0293 [a] [foule] ;

BN:A 0295 Of man or womman forth-right pleyn ,  
 RB:A 295  
 VA:0295 forthright #

BN:A 0296 But shette hir [oon] eie for disdeyn .  
 RB:A 296 oon ;  
 VA:0296 [eie] ;

BN:A 0297 So for envie brenned she  
 RB:A 297 brennded  
 VA:0297

BN:A 0299 That fair or worthi were , or wis ,  
 RB:A 299  
 VA:0299 wise

BN:A 0300 Or elles stod in folkis prys .  
 RB:A 300  
 VA:0300 stode pryse

BN:A 0306 Nought half so pale was Avarice ,  
 RB:A 306  
 VA:0306 #

BN:A 0308 For sorowe , thought , and gret distresse ,  
 RB:A 308 #  
 VA:0308

BN:A 0310 Made hir ful yelow # and nothyng bright ,  
 RB:A 310  
 VA:0310 [yelwe] ,

BN:A 0317 Nor she ne wolde hir sorowe slake ,  
 RB:A 317  
 VA:0317 #

BN:A 0323 For to forcracchen al hir face ,  
 RB:A 323  
 VA:0323 #

BN:A 0326 As she that was fulfilled of ire .  
 RB:A 326 ;  
 VA:0326

BN:A 0327 And al totorn lay eek hir her  
 RB:A 327  
 VA:0327 to-torn here

BN:A 0328 Aboute hir shuldris here and ther ,  
 RB:A 328  
 VA:0328 there

BN:A 0329 As she that hadde it al torent  
 RB:A 329  
 VA:0329 to-rent

BN:A 0332 How that she wep ful tendirly .  
 RB:A 332  
 VA:0332 Hough wepe

BN:A 0333 # In world nys wight so hard of herte  
 RB:A 333  
 VA:0333 [ worlde wyght harde

BN:A 0334 That hadde sen her sorowes smerte ,  
 RB:A 334  
 VA:0334 had sene #

BN:A 0336 So wo-begon a thyng was she .  
 RB:A 336  
 VA:0336 wo-begone

BN:A 0337 She al todassht herself for woo #  
 RB:A 337  
 VA:0337 to-dassht herselfe wo '

BN:A 0338 And smot togyder her hondes two .  
 RB:A 338  
 VA:0338 smote

BN:A 0339 To sorowe was she ful ententyf ,  
 RB:A 339  
 VA:0339 ententyfe

BN:A 0340 That woful recheles caytyf .  
 RB:A 340 ;  
 VA:0340 rechelesse caytyfe

BN:A 0341 Her roughte lytel of playing #  
 RB:A 341  
 VA:0341 rought playeng '

BN:A 0343 For whoso sorouful is in herte ,  
 RB:A 343  
 VA:0343 [whoso]

BN:A 0350 That shorter was a foot , iwys ,  
 RB:A 350  
 VA:0350 foote

BN:A 0351 Than she was wont in her yonghede .  
 RB:A 351  
 VA:0351 wonte

BN:A 0352 Unmeth herself she mighte fede .  
 RB:A 352 ;  
 VA:0352 herselfe might

BN:A 0353 So feble and eke so old was she  
 RB:A 353  
 VA:0353 olde

BN:A 0356 Her heed , for hor , was whyt as flour .  
 RB:A 356  
 VA:0356 hore whyte

BN:A 0357 Iwys , great qualm ne were it non ,  
 RB:A 357  
 VA:0357 qualme none

BN:A 0358 Ne synne , although her lyf were gon .  
 RB:A 358  
 VA:0358 lyfe gone

BN:A 0361 A foul , forwelked thyng was she ,  
 RB:A 361  
 VA:0361 foule #



BN:A 0362 That whylom round and softe had be .  
 RB:A 362  
 VA:0362                   rounde

BN:A 0363 Her eeres shoken faste withalle ,  
 RB:A 363  
 VA:0363                   withall

BN:A 0364 As from her heed they wolde falle ;  
 RB:A 364  
 VA:0364                   fall .

BN:A 0367 So old she was that she ne wente  
 RB:A 367  
 VA:0367       olde                   went

BN:A 0368 A foot , but it were by potente .  
 RB:A 368  
 VA:0368       foote                   potent ,

BN:A 0369 The tyme # that passeth nyght and day ,  
 RB:A 369                   ,  
 VA:0369                   ,  
   daye #

BN:A 0370 And resteles travayleth ay ,  
 RB:A 370  
 VA:0370       restlesse               aye

BN:A 0373 That it in oon poynt dwelleth ever --  
 RB:A 373                                   ,  
 VA:0373                   one                   ,  
   ,

BN:A 0374 And certes , it ne resteth never ,  
 RB:A 374  
 VA:0374                   #                   #

BN:A 0375 But goth so faste , and passeth ay ,  
 RB:A 375  
 VA:0375       gothe                   aye

BN:A 0376 That ther nys man that thynke may  
 RB:A 376  
 VA:0376                   there

BN:A 0377 What tyme that now present is  
 RB:A 377  
 VA:0377                   nowe

BN:A 0378 ( Asketh at these clerkes this ) ,  
 RB:A 378                                   ;  
 VA:0378

BN:A 0380 Thre tymes ben passed by -- #  
 RB:A 380  
 VA:0380                                   ; ]

BN:A 0382 But goth # and may never retourne ,  
 RB:A 382                   ,  
 VA:0382

BN:A 0383 As watir that doun renneth ay ,  
 RB:A 383  
 VA:0383                                   #

BN:A 0385 Ther may nothing as tyme endure ,  
 RB:A 385  
 VA:0385                                   #

BN:A 0386 Metall # nor erthely creature ,  
 RB:A 386 ,  
 VA:0386 , #

BN:A 0387 For alle thing it fret and shall ;  
 RB:A 387  
 VA:0387 all frette

BN:A 0388 The tyme eke # that chaungith all ,  
 RB:A 388 ,  
 VA:0388 , #

BN:A 0389 And all doth waxe and fostred be ,  
 RB:A 389  
 VA:0389 #

BN:A 0390 And alle thing distroieth he ;  
 RB:A 390  
 VA:0390 al

BN:A 0391 The tyme # that eldith our auncessours ,  
 RB:A 391 ,  
 VA:0391 time #

BN:A 0392 And eldith kynges and emperours ,  
 RB:A 392  
 VA:0392 #

BN:A 0395 The tyme # that hath al in welde  
 RB:A 395 ,  
 VA:0395 ,

BN:A 0396 To elden folk # had maad hir elde  
 RB:A 396 ,  
 VA:0396 ,

BN:A 0398 She myghte helpe hirsilf nothing ,  
 RB:A 398  
 VA:0398 myght

BN:A 0400 She had nothing hirsilf to lede ,  
 RB:A 400  
 VA:0400 #

BN:A 0401 Ne wit ne pithe in hir hold ,  
 RB:A 401  
 VA:0401 witte holde #

BN:A 0402 More than a child of two yeer old .  
 RB:A 402  
 VA:0402 olde

BN:A 0403 But natheles , I trowe that she  
 RB:A 403  
 VA:0403 #

BN:A 0404 Was fair sumtyme , and fresh to se ,  
 RB:A 404  
 VA:0404 faire

BN:A 0405 Whan she was in hir rightful age ,  
 RB:A 405 ;  
 VA:0405

BN:A 0406 But she was past al that passage ,  
 RB:A 406  
 VA:0406 #

BN:A 0409 Wel had she clad hirsilf and warm ,  
 RB:A 409  
 VA:0409 warme

BN:A 0410 For cold myght elles don hir harm .  
 RB:A 410  
 VA:0410 colde harme

BN:A 0411 These olde folk have alwey cold ;  
 RB:A 411  
 VA:0411 colde

BN:A 0412 Her kynde is sich , whan they ben old .  
 RB:A 412  
 VA:0412 # olde

BN:A 0413 Another thing was don there write #  
 RB:A 413 ,  
 VA:0413

BN:A 0415 And it was clepid Poope-Holy .  
 RB:A 415  
 VA:0415 wa[s] Poope Holy

BN:A 0417 Ne spareth never a wikked dede ,  
 RB:A 417  
 VA:0417 #

BN:A 0418 Whan men of hir taken noon hede ,  
 RB:A 418 ;  
 VA:0418

BN:A 0419 And maketh hir outward precious ,  
 RB:A 419  
 VA:0419 #

BN:A 0421 And semeth a simple creature ;  
 RB:A 421  
 VA:0421 [simple]

BN:A 0427 And she was clothed and eke shod #  
 RB:A 427 ,  
 VA:0427

BN:A 0431 A sauter held she fast in honde ,  
 RB:A 431  
 VA:0431 helde #

BN:A 0434 To God # and to his seyntis dere .  
 RB:A 434 ,  
 VA:0434

BN:A 0435 Ne she was gay , ne fresh , ne jolyf ,  
 RB:A 435 #  
 VA:0435

BN:A 0437 To gode werkis and to faire ,  
 RB:A 437 ;  
 VA:0437

BN:A 0439 Ne , certis , she was fatt nothing ,  
 RB:A 439  
 VA:0439 # #

BN:A 0444 For sich folk maketh lene her face ,  
 RB:A 444  
 VA:0444 lene [face]

BN:A 0446 To gete hem prys in toun a while ;  
 RB:A 446 ;  
 VA:0446 # ;

BN:A 0447 And for a litel glorie veine #  
 RB:A 447 ,  
 VA:0447 veigne '

BN:A 0448 They lesen God and # his reigne .  
 RB:A 448 eke  
 VA:0448

BN:A 0451 That not a peny hadde in wolde ,  
 RB:A 451  
 VA:0451 #

BN:A 0453 And though she shulde anhonged be ,  
 RB:A 453 ;  
 VA:0453 ;

BN:A 0454 For nakid as a worm was she .  
 RB:A 454  
 VA:0454 worme

BN:A 0456 For cold she shulde have deyed there .  
 RB:A 456  
 VA:0456 colde deyde

BN:A 0457 She nadde on but a streit old sak ,  
 RB:A 457  
 VA:0457 olde

BN:A 0458 And many a clout on it ther stak ;  
 RB:A 458  
 VA:0458 cloute

BN:A 0459 This was hir cote and hir mantell .  
 RB:A 459 ;  
 VA:0459

BN:A 0461 To clothe hir with , I undirtake ;  
 RB:A 461 ;  
 VA:0461

BN:A 0462 Gret leyser hadde she to quake .  
 RB:A 462  
 VA:0462 Grete had

BN:A 0469 That povere man conceyved is ;  
 RB:A 469  
 VA:0469 ,

BN:A 0470 For , God wot , al to selde , iwys ,  
 RB:A 470  
 VA:0470 wote

BN:A 0471 Is ony povere man wel fed ,  
 RB:A 471 yfed  
 VA:0471 fedde #

BN:A 0472 Or wel araied or [wel] cled ,  
 RB:A 472 wel  
 VA:0472 cledde #

BN:A 0477 With gold and asure over all #  
 RB:A 477 ,  
 VA:0477 ,

BN:A 0478 Bepeynted were upon the wall .  
 RB:A 478 Depeynted  
 VA:0478 Depeynted [were]

BN:A 0479 Square was the wall , and high sumdell ;  
 RB:A 479  
 VA:0479 #

BN:A 0480 Enclosed and barred well ,  
 RB:A 480 ybarred  
 VA:0480

BN:A 0481 In stede of hegge , was that gardyn ;  
 RB:A 481  
 VA:0481 gardyne

BN:A 0482 Com nevere shepherde theryn .  
 RB:A 482  
 VA:0482 Come therynne

BN:A 0483 Into that gardyn , wel wrought ,  
 RB:A 483 [y]wrought  
 VA:0483

BN:A 0484 Whoso that me coude have brought ,  
 RB:A 484  
 VA:0484 #

BN:A 0485 By laddre # or elles by degre ,  
 RB:A 485  
 VA:0485 laddr[e] ,

BN:A 0487 For sich solas , sich joie # and play ,  
 RB:A 487  
 VA:0487 solace

BN:A 0488 I trowe that nevere man ne say ,  
 RB:A 488  
 VA:0488 #

BN:A 0491 To herberwe briddes many oon .  
 RB:A 491  
 VA:0491 ;

BN:A 0492 So riche a yer[d] was never noon  
 RB:A 492 yerd  
 VA:0492 [yerd]

BN:A 0493 Of briddes song # and braunches grene ;  
 RB:A 493  
 VA:0493 songe

BN:A 0497 Of swete and pitous song thei made ,  
 RB:A 497  
 VA:0497 songe

BN:A 0498 For all this world it owghte glade .  
 RB:A 498  
 VA:0498 owght

BN:A 0501 That for an hundred pound nolde I #  
 RB:A 501  
 VA:0501 hundreth pounde [nolde] #

BN:A 0502 ( If that the passage openly  
 RB:A 502 #  
 VA:0502 # opunly

BN:A 0503 Hadde be unto me free )  
 RB:A 503 ,  
 VA:0503 --

BN:A 0505 Th'assemble -- God kepe it fro care ! --  
 RB:A 505  
 VA:0505 #

BN:A 0506 Of briddis # whiche thereynne ware ,  
 RB:A 506 ,  
 VA:0506

BN:A 0508 Daunces of love and mery notes .  
 RB:A 508  
 VA:0508 [Daunces]

BN:A 0510 I fel fast in a weymentyng #  
 RB:A 510 ,  
 VA:0510 felle weymentyng ,

BN:A 0511 By which art # or by what engyn #  
 RB:A 511 ,  
 VA:0511 engyne

BN:A 0512 I myght come into that gardyn ;  
 RB:A 512  
 VA:0512 gardyne

BN:A 0514 Into that gardyn for to goon .  
 RB:A 514  
 VA:0514 gardyne

BN:A 0516 Eyther hole or place [o-]where #  
 RB:A 516 [o]where ,  
 VA:0516

BN:A 0517 By which I myght have entre .  
 RB:A 517 ;  
 VA:0517

BN:A 0518 Ne ther was noon to teche me ,  
 RB:A 518 .  
 VA:0518

BN:A 0519 For I was al aloone , iwys ,  
 RB:A 519  
 VA:0519 [al]

BN:A 0520 Ful wo and angwishus of this ,  
 RB:A 520  
 VA:0520 [Ful] angwishis

BN:A 0521 Til atte last bithought I me #  
 RB:A 521  
 VA:0521 ,

BN:A 0523 That ther nas laddre # or wey to passe ,  
 RB:A 523 ,  
 VA:0523

BN:A 0525 Tho gan I go a full gret pas #  
 RB:A 525  
 VA:0525 grete ,

BN:A 0526 Envyronyng evene in compas  
 RB:A 526  
 VA:0526 E[n]vyronyng

BN:A 0528 Tyl that I fond a wicket small  
 RB:A 528  
 VA:0528 fonde

BN:A 0529 So shett # that I ne myght in gon ,  
 RB:A 529 ,  
 VA:0529

BN:A 0532 That was fetys and so lite ,  
 RB:A 532 ;  
 VA:0532

BN:A 0533 For other wey coude I not seke .  
 RB:A 533  
 VA:0533 weye

BN:A 0535 And stood ful long and of[t] herknyng ,  
 RB:A 535 oft  
 VA:0535 [oft] #

BN:A 0537 Til that [the] dore of thilk entre  
 RB:A 537 the  
 VA:0537

BN:A 0540 As ony basyn scoured newe ,  
 RB:A 540 ;  
 VA:0540

BN:A 0541 Hir flesh # tendre as is a chike ,  
 RB:A 541 [as]  
 VA:0541

BN:A 0542 With bente browis smothe and slyke .  
 RB:A 542 ;  
 VA:0542 bent ;

BN:A 0544 The openyng of hir yen clere ,  
 RB:A 544 ;  
 VA:0544

BN:A 0547 With swete breth and wel savoured ,  
 RB:A 547 ;  
 VA:0547 #

BN:A 0548 Hir face whit and wel coloured ,  
 RB:A 548  
 VA:0548 white

BN:A 0549 With litel mouth and round to see .  
 RB:A 549 ;  
 VA:0549 rounde

BN:A 0556 To fele how smothe and softe it is ;  
 RB:A 556  
 VA:0556

BN:A 0557 Hir throte , also whit of hewe  
 RB:A 557  
 VA:0557 # white

BN:A 0558 As snowe on braunche snowed newe .  
 RB:A 558  
 VA:0558 snawe snawed

BN:A 0561 A fairer body for to seke .  
 RB:A 561 faire  
 VA:0561

BN:A 0563 A chapelet -- so semly oon  
 RB:A 563 ;  
 VA:0563

BN:A 0564 Ne werede never mayde upon --  
 RB:A 564  
 VA:0564

BN:A 0568 And with a riche gold tressour  
 RB:A 568  
 VA:0568 tre[s]sour

BN:A 0569 Hir heed was tressed queyntely ,  
 RB:A 569 ;  
 VA:0569 queyntly

BN:A 0570 Hir sleeves sewid fetisly ,  
 RB:A 570  
 VA:0570 fetously .

BN:A 0574 Of cloth of Gaunt . Withouten wene ,  
 RB:A 574 ; withouten  
 VA:0574

BN:A 0576 She was not wont to gret travayle ,  
 RB:A 576  
 VA:0576

BN:A 0577 For whan she kempt was fetisly ,  
 RB:A 577  
 VA:0577 kempte

BN:A 0579 Thanne had she don al hir journe ,  
 RB:A 579 ;  
 VA:0579

BN:A 0581 She ladde a lusty lyf in May :  
 RB:A 581  
 VA:0581 ;

BN:A 0583 Of nothyng , but if it were oonly  
 RB:A 583  
 VA:0583 #

BN:A 0586 This may[de] semely for to see ,  
 RB:A 586 mayde  
 VA:0586 may

BN:A 0587 I thanked hir as I best myghte ,  
 RB:A 587  
 VA:0587 myght #

BN:A 0588 And axide hir how that she highte ,  
 RB:A 588  
 VA:0588 hight

BN:A 0589 And what she was # I axide eke .  
 RB:A 589 ,  
 VA:0589

BN:A 0592 But faire answerde , and seide thus :  
 RB:A 592  
 VA:0592 answeride #

BN:A 0595 Ful myghty and ful riche am I ,  
 RB:A 595  
 VA:0595 #



BN:A 0596 And that of oon thyng # namely ,  
 RB:A 596  
 VA:0596 ,

BN:A 0598 But to my joye and my pleyng ,  
 RB:A 598  
 VA:0598 pleyng #

BN:A 0601 With Myrthe , lord of this gardyn ;  
 RB:A 601  
 VA:0601 gardyne

BN:A 0602 That fro the land of Alexandryn  
 RB:A 602 #  
 VA:0602 lande Alexandryne

BN:A 0603 Made the trees hidre be fet #  
 RB:A 603  
 VA:0603 fette ,

BN:A 0604 That in this gardyn ben set .  
 RB:A 604 yset  
 VA:0604 gardyne sette

BN:A 0605 And whan the trees were woxen on highte ,  
 RB:A 605  
 VA:0605 hight

BN:A 0606 This wall , that stant heere in thi sighte ,  
 RB:A 606  
 VA:0606 sight

BN:A 0607 Dide Myrthe enclosen al aboute ;  
 RB:A 607  
 VA:0607 #

BN:A 0615 And eke with hym cometh his meynee #  
 RB:A 615 ,  
 VA:0615 ,

BN:A 0618 The briddis # how they syngen clere ,  
 RB:A 618 ,  
 VA:0618 ,

BN:A 0622 Hym and his folk , for swetter place  
 RB:A 622 ;  
 VA:0622

BN:A 0623 To pleyen ynne he may not fynde ,  
 RB:A 623 ynnen  
 VA:0623 pleyen

BN:A 0624 Although he sought oon in-tyl Ynde .  
 RB:A 624  
 VA:0624 intyl

BN:A 0628 That folowen hym always aboute . "  
 RB:A 628  
 VA:0628 #

BN:A 0629 Whan Ydelnesse had told al this ,  
 RB:A 629  
 VA:0629 tolde

BN:A 0631 Thanne seide I to dame Ydelnesse ,  
 RB:A 631 :  
 VA:0631 Dame

BN:A 0636 Shal no man werne me to-day ,  
 RB:A 636  
 VA:0636 today #

BN:A 0639 A fair and joly companye  
 RB:A 639  
 VA:0639 faire

BN:A 0640 Fulfilled of alle curtesie . "  
 RB:A 640  
 VA:0640 all #

BN:A 0641 And forth , withoute wordis mo ,  
 RB:A 641  
 VA:0641 # #

BN:A 0644 Into that gardyn fair to see .  
 RB:A 644  
 VA:0644 gardyne faire

BN:A 0649 So fair it was that , trusteth wel ,  
 RB:A 649  
 VA:0649 faire

BN:A 0650 It semede a place espirituel ,  
 RB:A 650  
 VA:0650 .

BN:A 0654 As in that gardyn , thoughte me .  
 RB:A 654  
 VA:0654 gardyne thought

BN:A 0655 For there was many a bridd syngyng ,  
 RB:A 655  
 VA:0655 bridde #

BN:A 0656 Thoroughout the yerd al thringyng ;  
 RB:A 656  
 VA:0656 yerde

BN:A 0661 There myghte men see many flokkes  
 RB:A 661  
 VA:0661 myght

BN:A 0664 That wery , nygh forsongen were ;  
 RB:A 664  
 VA:0664

BN:A 0667 And eke to sormounte in her song  
 RB:A 667  
 VA:0667 songe

BN:A 0668 That other briddes hem among .  
 RB:A 668  
 VA:0668 amonge

BN:A 0669 By note made fair servyse  
 RB:A 669  
 VA:0669 faire

BN:A 0670 These briddes , that I you devise ;  
 RB:A 670  
 VA:0670 #

BN:A 0671 They songe her song as faire and wel  
 RB:A 671  
 VA:0671 songe wele

BN:A 0673 And trusteth wel , whan I hem herde ,  
RB:A 673  
VA:0773 [whan] herd

BN:A 0674 Ful lustily and wel I ferde ,  
RB:A 674 ;  
VA:0674

BN:A 0676 Was herd of man that myghte dye .  
RB:A 676  
VA:0676 myght

BN:A 0677 Sich swete song was hem among  
RB:A 677  
VA:0677 amonge

BN:A 0678 That me thought it no briddis song ,  
RB:A 678  
VA:0678 songe

BN:A 0680 Song of mermaydens of the see ,  
RB:A 680  
VA:0680 meremaydens

BN:A 0686 These briddis , that nought unkunnyng  
RB:A 686  
VA:0686 unkunnyng

BN:A 0688 But of song soutil and wys .  
RB:A 688  
VA:0688 [But]

BN:A 0689 And certis , whan I herde her song ,  
RB:A 689  
VA:0689 songe #

BN:A 0690 And saw the grene place among ,  
RB:A 690  
VA:0690 sawe amonge

BN:A 0691 In herte I wex so wondir gay  
RB:A 691  
VA:0691 wexe

BN:A 0693 So jolyf # nor so wel bigoo ,  
RB:A 693 ,  
VA:0693

BN:A 0695 And than wist I # and saw ful well #  
RB:A 695 , ,  
VA:0695 sawe

BN:A 0698 Hir freend wel ought I for to be ,  
RB:A 698  
VA:0698 #

BN:A 0699 Sith she the dore of that gardyn  
RB:A 699  
VA:0699 gardyne

BN:A 0700 Hadde opened # and me leten in .  
RB:A 700 ,  
VA:0700 inne

BN:A 0701 From hennes forth hou that I wroughte ,  
RB:A 701  
VA:0701 hens wrought #

BN:A 0702 I shal you tellen , as me thoughte .  
 RB:A 702  
 VA:0702 thought

BN:A 0703 First , whereof Myrthe served there ,  
 RB:A 703  
 VA:0703 wherof

BN:A 0705 Withoute fable I wol discryve .  
 RB:A 705  
 VA:0705 Without wole

BN:A 0706 And of that gardyn eke as blyve  
 RB:A 706  
 VA:0706 gardyne

BN:A 0710 I may not telle you all at ones ,  
 RB:A 710 ;  
 VA:0710 #

BN:A 0713 Ful fair servise and eke ful swete  
 RB:A 713  
 VA:0713 faire

BN:A 0716 They songen in her jargonyng ;  
 RB:A 716 hir  
 VA:0716 their [jargonyng] .

BN:A 0718 Upon the braunches grene spronge .  
 RB:A 718 yspronge  
 VA:0718

BN:A 0720 Made al myn herte in reverye .  
 RB:A 720 reverdye  
 VA:0720

BN:A 0721 And whan that I hadde herd , I trowe ,  
 RB:A 721  
 VA:0721 herde

BN:A 0725 Sir Myrthe , for my desiryng  
 RB:A 725 ;  
 VA:0725 ;

BN:A 0726 Was hym to seen , over alle thyng ,  
 RB:A 726  
 VA:0726 all

BN:A 0727 His countenaunce and his manere --  
 RB:A 727 ;  
 VA:0727 ;

BN:A 0728 That sighte was to me ful dere .  
 RB:A 728  
 VA:0728 sight

BN:A 0729 Tho wente I forth on my right hond  
 RB:A 729  
 VA:0729 honde

BN:A 0730 Doun by a lytel path I fond  
 RB:A 730  
 VA:0730 fonde

BN:A 0731 Of mentes full , and fenell grene ,  
 RB:A 731 ;  
 VA:0731 ;

BN:A 0732 And faste by , without wene ,  
 RB:A 732  
 VA:0732 fast

BN:A 0733 Sir Myrthe I fond , and right anoon  
 RB:A 733  
 VA:0733 fonde ;

BN:A 0735 There as he was # hym to solace .  
 RB:A 735 ,  
 VA:0735 ,

BN:A 0737 So fair folk and so fresh had he  
 RB:A 737  
 VA:0737 faire

BN:A 0738 That whan I saw , I wondred me  
 RB:A 738  
 VA:0738 sawe

BN:A 0739 Fro whennes siche folk myght come ,  
 RB:A 739  
 VA:0739 whenne[s]

BN:A 0740 So faire they weren , alle and some ;  
 RB:A 740  
 VA:0740 all

BN:A 0741 For they were lyk , as to my sighte ,  
 RB:A 741  
 VA:0741 sight

BN:A 0742 To angels that ben fethered brighte .  
 RB:A 742  
 VA:0742 bright

BN:A 0744 Upon a karole wenten thoo .  
 RB:A 744  
 VA:0744 #

BN:A 0745 A lady karolede hem that hyghte  
 RB:A 745  
 VA:0745 hyght

BN:A 0746 Gladnesse , [the] blissful and the lighte ;  
 RB:A 746  
 VA:0746 # blisfull light .

BN:A 0747 Wel coude she synge and lustyly , #  
 RB:A 747 --  
 VA:0747 --

BN:A 0748 Noon half so wel and semely , #  
 RB:A 748 --  
 VA:0748 --

BN:A 0749 And # make in song sich refreynynge :  
 RB:A 749 ,  
 VA:0749 couthe ,

BN:A 0751 Hir vois ful clere was and ful swete .  
 RB:A 751  
 VA:0751 voice

BN:A 0754 As longeth unto karolyng ,  
 RB:A 754 ;  
 VA:0754

BN:A 0756 To syngen first , folk to solace .  
 RB:A 756  
 VA:0756 ,

BN:A 0759 Tho myghtist thou karoles sen ,  
 RB:A 759  
 VA:0759 sene

BN:A 0760 And folk daunce and mery ben ,  
 RB:A 760  
 VA:0760 bene

BN:A 0761 And made many a fair tournyng  
 RB:A 761  
 VA:0761 faire

BN:A 0766 Somme songe songes of Loreyne ,  
 RB:A 766 ;  
 VA:0766

BN:A 0769 There was many a tymbestere ,  
 RB:A 769  
 VA:0769 tymbester

BN:A 0774 Upon a fynger fair and softe ,  
 RB:A 774  
 VA:0774 faire

BN:A 0776 Ful fetys damyseles two ,  
 RB:A 776  
 VA:0776 damysels

BN:A 0777 Ryght yonge # and full of semelyhede ,  
 RB:A 777 ,  
 VA:0777

BN:A 0778 In kirtles # and noon other wede ,  
 RB:A 778 ,  
 VA:0778

BN:A 0781 Amydde the karole for to daunce ;  
 RB:A 781  
 VA:0781 .

BN:A 0782 But herof lieth no remembraunce ,  
 RB:A 782  
 VA:0782 #

BN:A 0783 Hou that they daunced queyntely .  
 RB:A 783  
 VA:0783 queyntly

BN:A 0787 Her mouthis so # that thorough her play #  
 RB:A 787 ,  
 VA:0787 --

BN:A 0788 It semed as they kiste alway --  
 RB:A 788  
 VA:0788 #

BN:A 0789 To dauncen well koude they the gise .  
 RB:A 789 ;  
 VA:0789

BN:A 0791 Ne bede I never thennes go ,  
 RB:A 791  
 VA:0791 bode #

BN:A 0792 Whiles that I saw hem daunce so .  
 RB:A 792  
 VA:0792 sawe

BN:A 0797 The worshipfull , the debonaire --  
 RB:A 797 ;  
 VA:0797 ;

BN:A 0799 Ful curteisly she called me :  
 RB:A 799 ,  
 VA:0799 callede ,

BN:A 0800 # What do ye there , beau ser ? # quod she ,  
 RB:A 800 " " :  
 VA:0800 " sir "

BN:A 0801 # Come and , if it lyke you  
 RB:A 801 " , and  
 VA:0801 " yow

BN:A 0802 To dauncen , dauncith with us now . "  
 RB:A 802  
 VA:0802 #

BN:A 0803 And I , withoute tariyng ,  
 RB:A 803  
 VA:0803 without

BN:A 0807 That Curtesie me cleped so #  
 RB:A 807 ,  
 VA:0807

BN:A 0816 And I shal telle what they were .  
 RB:A 816  
 VA:0816 tell

BN:A 0817 Ful fair was Myrthe , ful long and high ;  
 RB:A 817  
 VA:0817 faire longe

BN:A 0819 As round as appil was his face ,  
 RB:A 819  
 VA:0819 rounde appille

BN:A 0820 Ful rody and whit in every place .  
 RB:A 820  
 VA:0820 white

BN:A 0821 Fetys he was and wel beseye ,  
 RB:A 821 #  
 VA:0821

BN:A 0822 With metely mouth and yen greye ;  
 RB:A 822  
 VA:0822 ,

BN:A 0823 His nose by mesure wrought ful right ;  
 RB:A 823  
 VA:0823

BN:A 0824 Crisp was his heer , and eek ful bright ;  
 RB:A 824  
 VA:0824 Crispe # ,

BN:A 0825 His shuldris of a large brede ,  
 RB:A 825  
 VA:0825 Hise

BN:A 0827 He semed lyk a portreiture ,  
 RB:A 827  
 VA:0827 lyke

BN:A 0829 So fair , so joly , and so fetys ,  
 RB:A 829  
 VA:0829 faire

BN:A 0831 Delyver , smert , and of gret myght ;  
 RB:A 831  
 VA:0831 grete

BN:A 0833 Of berd unnethe hadde he nothyng ,  
 RB:A 833  
 VA:0833 berde

BN:A 0834 For it was in the firste spryng .  
 RB:A 834  
 VA:0834 first

BN:A 0835 Ful yong he was , and mery of thought ,  
 RB:A 835  
 VA:0835 yonge

BN:A 0836 And in samet , with briddis wrought ,  
 RB:A 836  
 VA:0836 samette #

BN:A 0837 And with gold beten ful fetysly ,  
 RB:A 837  
 VA:0837

BN:A 0839 Wrought was his robe in straunge gise ,  
 RB:A 839  
 VA:0839 #

BN:A 0842 And shod he was with gret maistrie ,  
 RB:A 842  
 VA:0842 shode grete

BN:A 0844 By druery and by solas #  
 RB:A 844  
 VA:0844 drury

BN:A 0846 Hadde mad , and on his heed it set .  
 RB:A 846  
 VA:0846 made

BN:A 0848 Dame Gladnesse there was hym so leef ,  
 RB:A 848  
 VA:0848 leaf

BN:A 0849 That syngith so wel with glad courage ,  
 RB:A 849  
 VA:0849 #

BN:A 0850 That from she was twelve yeer of age #  
 RB:A 850  
 VA:0850

BN:A 0854 Gret love was atwixe hem two .  
 RB:A 854  
 VA:0854 Grete

BN:A 0855 Bothe were they faire and bright of hewe .  
 RB:A 855 ;  
 VA:0855



BN:A 0856 She semed lyk a rose newe  
 RB:A 856  
 VA:0856 semede lyke

BN:A 0857 Of colour , and hir flesh so tendre #  
 RB:A 857 ,  
 VA:0857

BN:A 0859 Men myght it cleve , I dar wel seyn .  
 RB:A 859  
 VA:0859 [seyn]

BN:A 0860 Hir forheed , frounceles al pleyn ;  
 RB:A 860 #  
 VA:0860 # [pleyn]

BN:A 0861 Bente were hir browis two ,  
 RB:A 861  
 VA:0861 Bent

BN:A 0862 Hir yen greye # and glad also ,  
 RB:A 862 ,  
 VA:0862

BN:A 0863 That laugheden ay in hir semblaunt #  
 RB:A 863 ,  
 VA:0863

BN:A 0865 I not what of hir nose descryve ,  
 RB:A 865 ;  
 VA:0865 ;

BN:A 0866 So fair hath no womman alyve .  
 RB:A 866  
 VA:0866 faire

BN:A 0867 Hir heer was yelowe # and clere shynyng ;  
 RB:A 867 ,  
 VA:0867

BN:A 0873 And in an overgilt samit  
 RB:A 873  
 VA:0873 samet

BN:A 0874 Clad she was , by gret delit ,  
 RB:A 874  
 VA:0874 Cladde grete

BN:A 0875 Of which hir leef a robe werde --  
 RB:A 875 ;  
 VA:0875 werede ;

BN:A 0876 The myrier she in hir herte ferde .  
 RB:A 876  
 VA:0876 ferede

BN:A 0877 And next hir wente , on hir other side ,  
 RB:A 877  
 VA:0877 [on]

BN:A 0878 The God of Love # that can devyde  
 RB:A 878 ,  
 VA:0878 ,

BN:A 0884 Whan he may hem to p[r]oude see .  
 RB:A 884 proude  
 VA:0884

BN:A 0886 Was lyk no knave # ne quystroun ;  
 RB:A 886 ,  
 VA:0886 lyke

BN:A 0887 His beaute gretly was to pryse .  
 RB:A 887  
 VA:0887 [pryse]

BN:A 0890 For nought clad in silk was he ,  
 RB:A 890 yclad  
 VA:0890

BN:A 0892 # # # # #  
 RB:A 892 Ypaynted al with amorettes ,  
 VA:0892 [Ypaynted] [al] [with] [amorettes] ,

BN:A 0893 And with losenges # and scochouns ,  
 RB:A 893 ,  
 VA:0893 losynges

BN:A 0894 With briddes , lybardes , and lyouns ,  
 RB:A 894 bribbes  
 VA:0894

BN:A 0897 Portreied and wrought with floures ,  
 RB:A 897 Yportreied ywrought  
 VA:0897

BN:A 0900 Sett by compas in assise .  
 RB:A 900 Ysett  
 VA:0900

BN:A 0901 Ther lakkide no flour , to my dom ,  
 RB:A 901  
 VA:0901 dome

BN:A 0902 Ne nought so mych as flour of brom ,  
 RB:A 902  
 VA:0902 brome

BN:A 0905 And many a rose-leef ful long  
 RB:A 905  
 VA:0905 longe

BN:A 0906 Was entermedled theramong .  
 RB:A 906  
 VA:0906 enterme[d]led theramonge

BN:A 0907 And also on his heed was set  
 RB:A 907  
 VA:0907 sette

BN:A 0908 Of roses reed a chapelett ,  
 RB:A 908 ;  
 VA:0908 ;

BN:A 0909 But nyghtyngales , a ful gret route ,  
 RB:A 909  
 VA:0909 full grete

BN:A 0911 The leeves felden as they flyen .  
 RB:A 911 ;  
 VA:0911

BN:A 0915 With fynch , with lark , and with archaungell .  
 RB:A 915  
 VA:0915 fynche

BN:A 0917 That doun were comen fro hevene cler .  
 RB:A 917  
 VA:0917 clere

BN:A 0918 Love hadde with hym a bachelor #  
 RB:A 918  
 VA:0918 bachelere ,

BN:A 0919 That he made alweyes with hym be ;  
 RB:A 919  
 VA:0919 alleweyes

BN:A 0921 This bachelor stod biholdyng  
 RB:A 921  
 VA:0921 stode

BN:A 0922 The daunce , and in his hond holdyng #  
 RB:A 922  
 VA:0922 honde

BN:A 0925 That bereth a fruyt of savour wykke ;  
 RB:A 925  
 VA:0925

BN:A 0929 That other bowe was of a plante  
 RB:A 929  
 VA:0929 [other] plant

BN:A 0930 Withoute wem , I dar warante ,  
 RB:A 930  
 VA:0930 Without warrant

BN:A 0931 Ful evene # and by proporcioun #  
 RB:A 931  
 VA:0931 ,

BN:A 0932 Treitys and long , of ful good fasoun .  
 RB:A 932 ;  
 VA:0932

BN:A 0933 And it was peynted wel and thwyten ,  
 RB:A 933  
 VA:0933 [thwyten]

BN:A 0936 Ful lyghtsom and glad of cheris .  
 RB:A 936  
 VA:0936 Full

BN:A 0937 These bowes two held Swete-Lokyng ,  
 RB:A 937  
 VA:0937 helde

BN:A 0939 And ten brode arowis hild he there ,  
 RB:A 939  
 VA:0939 hilde

BN:A 0942 Nokked and fethered right ,  
 RB:A 942 aright ;  
 VA:0942

BN:A 0944 And stronge poynted everychoon ,  
 RB:A 944  
 VA:0944 [poynted]

BN:A 0945 And sharpe for to kerven well .  
 RB:A 945  
 VA:0945 sharp

BN:A 0946 But iren was ther noon ne steell ,  
 RB:A 946 ;  
 VA:0946 st[e]ell

BN:A 0947 For al was gold , men myght it see ,  
 RB:A 947  
 VA:0947 golde

BN:A 0948 Out-take the fetheres and the tree .  
 RB:A 948  
 VA:0948 Outake

BN:A 0953 That other arowe , that hurteth lesse ,  
 RB:A 953  
 VA:0953 lasse #

BN:A 0958 The fourthe was cleped Compaignye ,  
 RB:A 958  
 VA:0958 Compaigny[e]

BN:A 0959 That hevy for to sheten ys .  
 RB:A 959  
 VA:0959 shoten ;

BN:A 0961 May therwith doon gret harm and wo .  
 RB:A 961  
 VA:0961 grete harme

BN:A 0962 The fifte of these # and laste also ,  
 RB:A 962 ,  
 VA:0962 ,

BN:A 0963 Faire-Semblaunt men that arowe calle ,  
 RB:A 963  
 VA:0963 #

BN:A 0964 The leeste grevous of hem alle ,  
 RB:A 964 .  
 VA:0964 leest .

BN:A 0965 Yit can it make a ful gret wounde ,  
 RB:A 965 ;  
 VA:0965 grete

BN:A 0967 That hurt is with that arowe , ywys .  
 RB:A 967 ;  
 VA:0967

BN:A 0968 His wo the bet bistowed is ,  
 RB:A 968  
 VA:0968 bette

BN:A 0969 For he may sonner have gladnesse --  
 RB:A 969 ,  
 VA:0969 #

BN:A 0970 His langour oughte be the lesse .  
 RB:A 970  
 VA:0970 [His] ought

BN:A 0972 That ben ful foule to devyse ,  
 RB:A 972 ;  
 VA:0972 dayse

BN:A 0974 Were also blak as fend in helle .  
 RB:A 974  
 VA:0974 fende

BN:A 0975 The first of hem is called Pride .  
 RB:A 975 ;  
 VA:0975

BN:A 0978 That arowe was al with felonye  
 RB:A 978  
 VA:0978 [al]

BN:A 0980 The thridde of hem was cleped Shame .  
 RB:A 980 ;  
 VA:0980 clepe[d]

BN:A 0983 These arowis that I speke of heere #  
 RB:A 983 ,  
 VA:0983

BN:A 0984 Were alle fyve on oon maneere ,  
 RB:A 984  
 VA:0984 all

BN:A 0988 That knotty was # and al roynous .  
 RB:A 988 ,  
 VA:0988

BN:A 0990 These arowis fyve # that ben unmete  
 RB:A 990  
 VA:0990 ,

BN:A 0993 Of her power # ne of her myght ,  
 RB:A 993 ,  
 VA:0993

BN:A 0995 The soothe # and eke signyfiaunce ,  
 RB:A 995 ,  
 VA:0995 #

BN:A 1000 But aldirfirst I wol you seyn  
 RB:A 1000  
 VA:1000 wole

BN:A 1004 Ladde on his hond a lady bright ,  
 RB:A 1004  
 VA:1004 honde

BN:A 1005 Of high prys and of gret degre .  
 RB:A 1005  
 VA:1005 grete

BN:A 1007 As an arowe , of which I tolde .  
 RB:A 1007  
 VA:1007 [As] #

BN:A 1010 And clere as the mone lyght #  
 RB:A 1010 ,  
 VA:1010 ,

BN:A 1013 Hir flesh was tendre as dew of flour ,  
 RB:A 1013 ;  
 VA:1013 dewe ;

BN:A 1014 Hir chere was symple as byrde in bour ,  
 RB:A 1014 ;  
 VA:1014

BN:A 1015 As whyt as lylve or rose in rys ,  
 RB:A 1015  
 VA:1015 whyte

BN:A 1016 Hir face , gentyll and tretys .  
 RB:A 1016 #  
 VA:1016 #

BN:A 1017 Fetys she was , and smal to se ;  
 RB:A 1017  
 VA:1017 # smale

BN:A 1018 No wyndred browis hadde she ,  
 RB:A 1018  
 VA:1018 [wyndred] had

BN:A 1019 Ne popped hir , for it neded nought  
 RB:A 1019 nede  
 VA:1019

BN:A 1020 To wyndre hir # or to peynte hir ought .  
 RB:A 1020 ,  
 VA:1020

BN:A 1021 Hir tresses yelowe # and longe straughten ,  
 RB:A 1021 ,  
 VA:1021 ;

BN:A 1022 Unto hir helys doun they raughten .  
 RB:A 1022 ;  
 VA:1022

BN:A 1023 Hir nose , hir mouth , and eye , and cheke  
 RB:A 1023  
 VA:1023 eyhe

BN:A 1025 A ful gret savour and a swote  
 RB:A 1025  
 VA:1025 grete

BN:A 1026 Me toucheth in myn herte rote ,  
 RB:A 1026  
 VA:1026 [toucheth]

BN:A 1029 In world is noon so fair a wight ,  
 RB:A 1029 ;  
 VA:1029 faire

BN:A 1030 For yong she was , and hewed bright ,  
 RB:A 1030  
 VA:1030 yonge

BN:A 1034 An high lady of gret noblesse ,  
 RB:A 1034  
 VA:1034 [An] [high]

BN:A 1037 Or til hir folk , in word or dede ,  
 RB:A 1037  
 VA:1037 [word]

BN:A 1038 He were full hardy , out of drede ,  
 RB:A 1038  
 VA:1038

BN:A 1039 For bothe she helpe and hyndre may .  
 RB:A 1039 ;  
 VA:1039 ;

BN:A 1042 To helpe # and eke to greve a wyght .  
 RB:A 1042 ,  
 VA:1042

BN:A 1043 The beste and the grettest of valour  
 RB:A 1043 leste  
 VA:1043

BN:A 1045 And besy weren hir to serve ,  
 RB:A 1045  
 VA:1045 were

BN:A 1046 For that they wolde hir love deserve :  
 RB:A 1046 ;  
 VA:1046 ;

BN:A 1047 They cleped hir lady , gret and small ,  
 RB:A 1047 ;  
 VA:1047 grete

BN:A 1049 This world is all in hir daunger .  
 RB:A 1049  
 VA:1049 daungere

BN:A 1050 Hir court hath many a losenger ,  
 RB:A 1050  
 VA:1050 losengere

BN:A 1056 These losengeris hem preyse # and smylen ,  
 RB:A 1056 ,  
 VA:1056

BN:A 1058 And aftirward they prikke and poynten  
 RB:A 1058  
 VA:1058 [prikke]

BN:A 1062 Ful many a worthy man and wys ,  
 RB:A 1062 #  
 VA:1062 , ywys #

BN:A 1063 An hundred , have [they] do to dye .  
 RB:A 1063 Han hyndrid # and # ydon #  
 VA:1063 hundrid # #

BN:A 1064 These losengers thorough flaterye #  
 RB:A 1064 ;  
 VA:1064 ,

BN:A 1065 Have made folk ful straunge be ,  
 RB:A 1065 And make  
 VA:1065 maad #

BN:A 1066 There hem oughte be pryve .  
 RB:A 1066  
 VA:1066 ought

BN:A 1068 And yvel aryved mote they be ,  
 RB:A 1068  
 VA:1068 [aryved]

BN:A 1069 These losengers , ful of envye !  
 RB:A 1069  
 VA:1069 #

BN:A 1071 Richesse a robe of purpur on hadde -- #  
 RB:A 1071 ; ---  
 VA:1071 ;

BN:A 1072 Ne trowe not that I lye or madde , #  
 RB:A 1072 ---  
 VA:1072

BN:A 1073 For in this world is noon it lyche ,  
 RB:A 1073  
 VA:1073 [it]

BN:A 1075 Ne noon so fair ; for it ful well  
 RB:A 1075  
 VA:1075 faire ,

BN:A 1076 With orfrays leyd was everydeell ,  
 RB:A 1076  
 VA:1076 #

BN:A 1078 Of dukes storyes , and of kynges ,  
 RB:A 1078 ;  
 VA:1078

BN:A 1080 And knoppis fyne of gold ameled .  
 RB:A 1080  
 VA:1080 enameled

BN:A 1082 Was shet the riche chevesaile #  
 RB:A 1082 ;  
 VA:1082 shetethe # ;

BN:A 1084 Of stones clere and bright to see .  
 RB:A 1084  
 VA:1084 clerea

BN:A 1085 Rychesse a girdell hadde upon ,  
 RB:A 1085  
 VA:1085 ;

BN:A 1086 The bokel of it was of a stoon  
 RB:A 1086  
 VA:1086 bokele

BN:A 1087 Of vertu gret and mochel of myght ,  
 RB:A 1087 ;  
 VA:1087

BN:A 1088 For whoso bar the stoon so bright ,  
 RB:A 1088  
 VA:1088 bare

BN:A 1089 Of venym durst hym nothing doute ,  
 RB:A 1089  
 VA:1089 #

BN:A 1090 While he the stoon hadde hym aboute .  
 RB:A 1090 ,  
 VA:1090

BN:A 1092 And tyl a riche mannes byhove  
 RB:A 1092  
 VA:1092 man[nes]

BN:A 1096 That was so fyn and vertuous  
 RB:A 1096  
 VA:1096 fyne

BN:A 1097 That hol a man it koude make  
 RB:A 1097  
 VA:1097 hole

BN:A 1098 Of palasie and # toth-ake .  
 RB:A 1098 of  
 VA:1098 tothe ake



BN:A 1101 All thilke day , not blynd to ben ,  
 RB:A 1101  
 VA:1101 thilk blynde bene #

BN:A 1102 That fastyng myghte that stoon seen .  
 RB:A 1102  
 VA:1102 myght seene

BN:A 1103 The barres were of gold ful fyn #  
 RB:A 1103  
 VA:1103 fyne

BN:A 1104 Upon a tyssu of satyn ,  
 RB:A 1104  
 VA:1104 satyne

BN:A 1106 In everich was a besaunt-wight .  
 RB:A 1106 besaunt wight  
 VA:1106 everiche besaunt wight ,

BN:A 1109 Of brend gold # that full lyghte shoon ;  
 RB:A 1109  
 VA:1109 , lyght

BN:A 1110 So fair , trowe I , was never noon .  
 RB:A 1110  
 VA:1110 faire

BN:A 1111 But he were kunnyng , for the nonys ,  
 RB:A 1111 #  
 VA:1111 [he]

BN:A 1114 It is a wondir thing to here ,  
 RB:A 1114 ;  
 VA:1114

BN:A 1116 Of hem the valewe or richesse .  
 RB:A 1116  
 VA:1116 [the]

BN:A 1117 Rubyes there were , saphires , jagounces ,  
 RB:A 1117  
 VA:1117 [jagounces]

BN:A 1118 And emeraudes , more than two ounces ,  
 RB:A 1118 ;  
 VA:1118 # ;

BN:A 1120 A fyn charboncle set saugh I .  
 RB:A 1120  
 VA:1120 sette

BN:A 1123 Men myghte seen to go , for nede ,  
 RB:A 1123  
 VA:1123 myght

BN:A 1125 Sich lyght sprang out of the ston  
 RB:A 1125  
 VA:1125 oute stone

BN:A 1126 That Richesse wondir brighte shon ,  
 RB:A 1126  
 VA:1126 bright shone

BN:A 1129 Dame Richesse on hir hond gan lede  
 RB:A 1129  
 VA:1129 honde

BN:A 1130 A yong man ful of semelyhede ,  
 RB:A 1130  
 VA:1130 full

BN:A 1132 His lust was mych in housholding .  
 RB:A 1132 moch  
 VA:1132

BN:A 1134 And loved well to have hors of prys .  
 RB:A 1134  
 VA:1134 [well] [to] [have] hers

BN:A 1136 Of theft or moordre # if that he  
 RB:A 1136 ,  
 VA:1136

BN:A 1137 Hadde in his stable ony hakeney .  
 RB:A 1137 on  
 VA:1137

BN:A 1139 To be aqueynted with Richesse ,  
 RB:A 1139 ;  
 VA:1139

BN:A 1141 Was forto make gret dispense ,  
 RB:A 1141  
 VA:1141 [Was] for to make gret dispense

BN:A 1142 Withoute wernyng or diffense .  
 RB:A 1142  
 VA:1142 [or]

BN:A 1143 And Richesse myght it wel sustene ,  
 RB:A 1143  
 VA:1143 #

BN:A 1146 Of gold and silver for to spende  
 RB:A 1146  
 VA:1146 dispende

BN:A 1147 Withoute lakking or daunger ,  
 RB:A 1147  
 VA:1147 lakke #

BN:A 1148 As it were poured in a garner .  
 RB:A 1148 pouerd  
 VA:1148

BN:A 1150 Largesse , that settith al hir entente  
 RB:A 1150 sette  
 VA:1150

BN:A 1152 Of Alexandres kyn was she .  
 RB:A 1152 ;  
 VA:1152

BN:A 1154 Whan that she yaf # and seide , " Have this . "  
 RB:A 1154 ,  
 VA:1154 #

BN:A 1156 Was half to gripe so ententyf ,  
 RB:A 1156  
 VA:1156 #

BN:A 1157 As Largesse is to yeve and spende ;  
 RB:A 1157  
 VA:1157

BN:A 1158 And God ynough alwey hir sende ,  
 RB:A 1158  
 VA:1158 #

BN:A 1159 So that the more she yaf away #  
 RB:A 1159  
 VA:1159 ,

BN:A 1161 Gret loos hath Largesse # and gret pris ,  
 RB:A 1161 ;  
 VA:1161 ,

BN:A 1162 For bothe [wys] folk and unwys  
 RB:A 1162 wys  
 VA:1162

BN:A 1166 I trowe that she coude tristily  
 RB:A 1166 craftely  
 VA:1166 tristely

BN:A 1169 Therefore she stod in love and grace  
 RB:A 1169  
 VA:1169 stode

BN:A 1172 That bothe riche and nygard is .  
 RB:A 1172  
 VA:1172 nygart

BN:A 1173 A lord may have no maner vice #  
 RB:A 1173 .  
 VA:1173

BN:A 1174 That greveth more than avarice ,  
 RB:A 1174 .  
 VA:1174 .

BN:A 1175 For nygart never with strengthe of hond  
 RB:A 1175  
 VA:1175 honde

BN:A 1176 May wynne # gret lordship or lond ,  
 RB:A 1176 him ;  
 VA:1176 londe

BN:A 1179 And whoso wole have freendis heere ,  
 RB:A 1179  
 VA:1179 he[e]re

BN:A 1181 For by ensample I telle this :  
 RB:A 1181 ;  
 VA:1181 tell

BN:A 1182 Right as an adamaunt , iwys ,  
 RB:A 1182  
 VA:1182 adamaund

BN:A 1188 Of riche purpur Sarsynesh .  
 RB:A 1188  
 VA:1188 Sar[s]lynsh

BN:A 1189 Wel fourmed was hir face and cleer ,  
 RB:A 1189  
 VA:1189 cleere

BN:A 1190 And opened hadde she hir coler ,  
 RB:A 1190 ;  
 VA:1190 colere

BN:A 1191 For she right there hadde # in present #  
 RB:A 1191  
 VA:1191 , ,

BN:A 1194 And certys , it myssat hir nought ,  
 RB:A 1194 ;  
 VA:1194 myssatte

BN:A 1196 The flesh was seen as whit as mylk .  
 RB:A 1196  
 VA:1196 white

BN:A 1198 Hild by the hond a knyght of prys ,  
 RB:A 1198  
 VA:1198 Hilde honde

BN:A 1199 Was sib to Artour of Britaigne ,  
 RB:A 1199  
 VA:1199 sibbe .

BN:A 1200 And that was he that bar the ensaigne  
 RB:A 1200  
 VA:1200 bare

BN:A 1201 Of worship and the gounfanoun .  
 RB:A 1201  
 VA:1201 [gounfanoun] ,

BN:A 1205 This knyght was comen all newly  
 RB:A 1205  
 VA:1205 newly

BN:A 1206 Fro tourneyng faste by ;  
 RB:A 1206  
 VA:1206 tourne[i]yng .

BN:A 1207 There hadde he don gret chyvalrie  
 RB:A 1207  
 VA:1207 The[re]

BN:A 1208 Thorough his vertu and his maistrie ;  
 RB:A 1208  
 VA:1208 ,

BN:A 1213 She was not broun ne dun of hewe ,  
 RB:A 1213  
 VA:1213 broune dunne

BN:A 1214 But whit as snow fallen newe .  
 RB:A 1214 yfallen  
 VA:1214 white snowe fall[en]

BN:A 1216 For it was gentyl and tretys ,  
 RB:A 1216 ;  
 VA:1216

BN:A 1217 With eyen gladde , and browes bente .  
 RB:A 1217 ;  
 VA:1217 #

BN:A 1218 Hir heer doun to hir helis wente ,  
 RB:A 1218 .  
 VA:1218 here .

BN:A 1219 And she was symple as dove on tree .  
 RB:A 1219 dowve ;  
 VA:1219 dowve [on]

BN:A 1220 Ful debonaire of herte was she .  
 RB:A 1220  
 VA:1220 ;

BN:A 1222 But that that hir longed to ;  
 RB:A 1222  
 VA:1222 .

BN:A 1227 For were a man for hir bistad ,  
 RB:A 1227  
 VA:1227 bistadde

BN:A 1228 She wolde ben right sore adrad  
 RB:A 1228  
 VA:1228 adradde

BN:A 1229 That she dide over-gret outrage ,  
 RB:A 1229  
 VA:1229 #

BN:A 1230 But she hym holpe his harm to aswage ;  
 RB:A 1230  
 VA:1230 harme

BN:A 1232 And she hadde on a sukkenye ,  
 RB:A 1232  
 VA:1232 #

BN:A 1233 That not of hempene heerdis was --  
 RB:A 1233 ;  
 VA:1233 [hempene] ;

BN:A 1236 Ther nas [nat] a poynt , trewely ,  
 RB:A 1236 nat  
 VA:1236 trewely

BN:A 1237 That it nas in his right assise .  
 RB:A 1237  
 VA:1237 Tha[t]

BN:A 1238 Full wel clothed was Fraunchise ,  
 RB:A 1238 yclothed ;  
 VA:1238

BN:A 1240 On damysell # than doth roket .  
 RB:A 1240 ,  
 VA:1240

BN:A 1245 And swete was she that it ber .  
 RB:A 1245  
 VA:1245 bere

BN:A 1246 Bi hir daunced a bacheler .  
 RB:A 1246 ;  
 VA:1246 bachelere ;

BN:A 1247 I can not telle you what he highte ,  
 RB:A 1247  
 VA:1247 hight

BN:A 1248 But faire he was and of good highte ,  
 RB:A 1248  
 VA:1248 hight

BN:A 1250 The lordis sone of Wyndesore .  
 RB:A 1250  
 VA:1250 lord[is]

BN:A 1252 That preised was of lowe and hye ,  
 RB:A 1252 ;  
 VA:1252

BN:A 1253 For neither proud ne fool was she .  
 RB:A 1253  
 VA:1253 proude foole

BN:A 1254 She for to daunce called me #  
 RB:A 1254  
 VA:1254 --

BN:A 1255 ( I pray God yeve hir right good grace ! ) ,  
 RB:A 1255  
 VA:1255 # -- ##

BN:A 1256 Whanne I com first into the place .  
 RB:A 1256  
 VA:1256 come

BN:A 1257 She was not nyce # ne outrageous ,  
 RB:A 1257 ,  
 VA:1257

BN:A 1258 But wys # and war # and vertuous ,  
 RB:A 1258 ,  
 VA:1258 ware #

BN:A 1259 Of fair speche # and of fair answe .  
 RB:A 1259 ;  
 VA:1259 faire faire ;

BN:A 1260 Was never wight mysseid of here ;  
 RB:A 1260  
 VA:1260 hire

BN:A 1261 She bar # rancour to no wight .  
 RB:A 1261 no  
 VA:1261

BN:A 1262 Clere broun she was , and therto bright  
 RB:A 1262  
 VA:1262 broune

BN:A 1263 Of face , of body avenaunt --  
 RB:A 1263 ;  
 VA:1263 [avenaunt] ;

BN:A 1265 She [were] worthy for to bene  
 RB:A 1265 were  
 VA:1265

BN:A 1270 The knyght was fair and styf in stour ,  
 RB:A 1270  
 VA:1270 faire

BN:A 1271 And in armure a semely man ,  
 RB:A 1271  
 VA:1271 samely

BN:A 1273 Faire Idilnesse thanne saugh I ,  
 RB:A 1273  
 VA:1273 Faae

BN:A 1274 That alwey was me faste by .  
 RB:A 1274  
 VA:1274 fast

BN:A 1275 Of hir have I , withoute fayle ,  
 RB:A 1275  
 VA:1275 without

BN:A 1276 Told yow the shap and apparayle ;  
 RB:A 1276  
 VA:1276 ,

BN:A 1277 For ( as I seide ) loo , that was she  
 RB:A 1277  
 VA:1277 , ,

BN:A 1280 Undide # and let me passen in .  
 RB:A 1280 ,  
 VA:1280 lete

BN:A 1284 With herte wylde # and thought volage .  
 RB:A 1284 ,  
 VA:1284

BN:A 1285 Nyce she was , but she ne mente  
 RB:A 1285  
 VA:1285 Nyee

BN:A 1286 Noon harm ne slight in hir entente ,  
 RB:A 1286  
 VA:1286 harme

BN:A 1288 For yonge folk , wel witen ye ,  
 RB:A 1288  
 VA:1288 yong [wele]

BN:A 1292 At alle tymes that hym lyste ,  
 RB:A 1292  
 VA:1292 all

BN:A 1293 That all the daunce myght it see ,  
 RB:A 1293  
 VA:1293 ;

BN:A 1294 They make no force of pryvete ,  
 RB:A 1294 ;  
 VA:1294 .

BN:A 1297 But men myght seen hem kisse there #  
 RB:A 1297 ,  
 VA:1297 ,

BN:A 1299 For yong was thilke bacheler ;  
 RB:A 1299  
 VA:1299 bachelere

BN:A 1300 Of beaute wot I noon his per .  
 RB:A 1300 ;  
 VA:1300 pere ;

BN:A 1303 The lusty folk thus daunced there ,  
 RB:A 1303  
 VA:1303 [thus]

BN:A 1305 That weren alle of her meyne ;  
 RB:A 1305  
 VA:1305 all

BN:A 1307 And folk of faire port , trüely ,  
 RB:A 1307 trüly  
 VA:1307 truly

BN:A 1308 There weren alle comunly .  
 RB:A 1308  
 VA:1308           were all

BN:A 1312 The gardyn that so lyked me ,  
 RB:A 1312  
 VA:1312           gardyne

BN:A 1313 And loken on these faire loreres ,  
 RB:A 1313  
 VA:1313                           lore[r]es

BN:A 1314 On pyntrees , cedres , and oliveris .  
 RB:A 1314                           olmeris  
 VA:1314           pyn-trees

BN:A 1315 The daunces thanne ended were ,  
 RB:A 1315                           ;  
 VA:1315

BN:A 1316 For many of them that daunced there  
 RB:A 1316  
 VA:1316                           hem

BN:A 1319 A , Lord , they lyved lustyly !  
 RB:A 1319                           !  
 VA:1319

BN:A 1323 That whoso myghte so wel fare ,  
 RB:A 1323  
 VA:1323                           myght

BN:A 1329 Pleyyng along full meryly .  
 RB:A 1329  
 VA:1329                           alonge

BN:A 1332 No lenger wolde he that he kepte  
 RB:A 1332  
 VA:1332                                   [he]

BN:A 1333 His bow of gold , that shoon so bright .  
 RB:A 1333                           bowe  
 VA:1333                           bowe

BN:A 1334 He bad hym bende [it] anoon ryght ,  
 RB:A 1334                                   ;  
 VA:1334           [badde]           [bend]                   ;

BN:A 1337 And tok hym of his arowes fyve ,  
 RB:A 1337  
 VA:1337                           toke

BN:A 1346 And he me folwed fast alwey ,  
 RB:A 1346                                   ;  
 VA:1346                                   ;

BN:A 1347 But nowhere wold I reste me ,  
 RB:A 1347  
 VA:1347                                   #

BN:A 1350 Right evene and square in compassing :  
 RB:A 1350                                   ;  
 VA:1350                                   ;

BN:A 1353 But it were any hidous tree ,  
 RB:A 1353  
 VA:1353                                   #



BN:A 1355 There were , and that wot I full well ,  
 RB:A 1355  
 VA:1355 ; wote

BN:A 1356 Of pome-garnettys a full gret dell ;  
 RB:A 1356 doll  
 VA:1356

BN:A 1359 And trees there were , # gret foisoun ,  
 RB:A 1359  
 VA:1359 of

BN:A 1360 That baren notes in her sesoun ,  
 RB:A 1360  
 VA:1360 #

BN:A 1362 That swote of savour ben withalle .  
 RB:A 1362  
 VA:1362 withall

BN:A 1363 And alemandres gret plente ,  
 RB:A 1363  
 VA:1363 almandres

BN:A 1368 As clowe-gelofre # and lycorice ,  
 RB:A 1368 ,  
 VA:1368

BN:A 1369 Gyngevre # and greyn de parys ,  
 RB:A 1369 ,  
 VA:1369

BN:A 1370 Canell # and setewale of prys ,  
 RB:A 1370 ,  
 VA:1370

BN:A 1375 Medlers , plowmes , perys , chesteynes ,  
 RB:A 1375  
 VA:1375 chesteyns

BN:A 1376 Cherys , of which many oon fayn is ,  
 RB:A 1376  
 VA:1376 fayne

BN:A 1377 Notes , aleys , and bolas ,  
 RB:A 1377  
 VA:1377 #

BN:A 1379 With many high lorer and pyn  
 RB:A 1379  
 VA:1379 lore[r]

BN:A 1381 With cipres and with olyveres ,  
 RB:A 1381  
 VA:1381 olyvers

BN:A 1384 Maples , asshe , ok , asp , planes longe ,  
 RB:A 1384  
 VA:1384 asshe oke aspe

BN:A 1385 Fyn ew , popler , and lyndes faire ,  
 RB:A 1385  
 VA:1385 Fyne

BN:A 1387 What shulde I tel you more of it ?  
 RB:A 1387  
 VA:1387 [What

BN:A 1388 There were so many trees yit ,  
 RB:A 1388  
 VA:1388 yet #

BN:A 1391 These trees were set , that I devyse ,  
 RB:A 1391  
 VA:1391 sette

BN:A 1392 Oon from another , in assyse ,  
 RB:A 1392  
 VA:1392 One # #

BN:A 1396 The croppes were so thicke ronne ,  
 RB:A 1396 yronne  
 VA:1396 yronne

BN:A 1397 And every braunche in other knet #  
 RB:A 1397  
 VA:1397 knytte ,

BN:A 1398 And ful of grene leves set ,  
 RB:A 1398  
 VA:1398 [sette]

BN:A 1399 That sonne myght there non discende ,  
 RB:A 1399  
 VA:1399 none

BN:A 1400 Lest [it] the tender grasses shende .  
 RB:A 1400  
 VA:1400

BN:A 1401 There myght men does and roes se ,  
 RB:A 1401 yse  
 VA:1401 yse

BN:A 1403 From bowe to bowe alway lepyng .  
 RB:A 1403  
 VA:1403 alwaye

BN:A 1404 Conies there were also playinge ,  
 RB:A 1404  
 VA:1404 Connes playenge

BN:A 1407 And maden many a tourneyng  
 RB:A 1407  
 VA:1407 tourneyeng

BN:A 1408 Upon the fresshe grass spryngyng .  
 RB:A 1408  
 VA:1408 grasse

BN:A 1409 In places saw I welles there ,  
 RB:A 1409  
 VA:1409 sawe

BN:A 1411 And fayr in shadowe was every welle .  
 RB:A 1411  
 VA:1411 fayre wel

BN:A 1412 But I ne can the nombre telle  
 RB:A 1412  
 VA:1412 tel

BN:A 1413 Of stremys smal that by devys  
 RB:A 1413  
 VA:1413 devyse

BN:A 1414 Myrthe had don come through condys ,  
 RB:A 1414  
 VA:1414 done condyse

BN:A 1415 Of whiche the water # in rennyng #  
 RB:A 1415 , ,  
 VA:1415

BN:A 1418 And by the stremes overal elles ,  
 RB:A 1418  
 VA:1418 over al #

BN:A 1419 Sprang up the grass , as thicke set  
 RB:A 1419 yset  
 VA:1419 Sprange grasse # yset

BN:A 1420 And softe as any velu t ,  
 RB:A 1420  
 VA:1420 veluet

BN:A 1421 On which men myght his lemman leye #  
 RB:A 1421  
 VA:1421 whiche ley

BN:A 1422 As on a fetherbed # to pleye ,  
 RB:A 1422 , ;  
 VA:1422 pley

BN:A 1424 Through moisture of the welle wete  
 RB:A 1424  
 VA:1424 wel were

BN:A 1425 Sprong up the sote grene gras  
 RB:A 1425  
 VA:1425 Spronge

BN:A 1427 But moche amended it the place #  
 RB:A 1427 ,  
 VA:1427

BN:A 1428 That th'erthe was of such a grace  
 RB:A 1428  
 VA:1428 suche

BN:A 1431 There sprang the vyolet al newe ,  
 RB:A 1431  
 VA:1431 sprange

BN:A 1432 And fressh pervynke , riche of hewe ,  
 RB:A 1432  
 VA:1432 fresshe

BN:A 1433 And floures yelowe , white , and rede --  
 RB:A 1433 ;  
 VA:1433 ;

BN:A 1434 Such plente grew there never in mede .  
 RB:A 1434  
 VA:1434 Suche grewe

BN:A 1435 Ful gay was al the ground , and queynt  
 RB:A 1435  
 VA:1435 gaye grounde

BN:A 1437 With many a fressh and sondri flour ,  
 RB:A 1437  
 VA:1437 fresshe sondrie floure

BN:A 1441 I mot my tonge stynten nede ,  
 RB:A 1441  
 VA:1441 mote

BN:A 1442 For I ne may , withouten drede ,  
 RB:A 1442  
 VA:1442 maye

BN:A 1444 Ne half the bounte therewithal .  
 RB:A 1444  
 VA:1444 halfe

BN:A 1445 I went on right hond and on left  
 RB:A 1445  
 VA:1445 honde lefte

BN:A 1446 About the place ; it was nat left ,  
 RB:A 1446  
 VA:1446 lefte

BN:A 1447 Tyl I had [in] al the garden ben ,  
 RB:A 1447  
 VA:1447 bene

BN:A 1448 In the estres that men myghte sen .  
 RB:A 1448  
 VA:1448 [esters] myght sene

BN:A 1449 And thus while I wente in my play ,  
 RB:A 1449  
 VA:1449 playe

BN:A 1450 The God of Love me folowed ay ,  
 RB:A 1450  
 VA:1450 aye

BN:A 1451 Right as an hunter can abyde ,  
 RB:A 1451 #  
 VA:1451 #

BN:A 1453 To sheten at good mes to the der ,  
 RB:A 1453 shoten  
 VA:1453 shoten messe dere

BN:A 1454 Whan that hym nedeth go no ner .  
 RB:A 1454  
 VA:1454 nere

BN:A 1457 Which tree in Fraunce men cal a pyn .  
 RB:A 1457  
 VA:1457 Whiche pyne

BN:A 1458 But sithe the tyme of Kyng Pepyn ,  
 RB:A 1458 kyng  
 VA:1458 Pepyne

BN:A 1459 Ne grew there tree in mannes syghte  
 RB:A 1459  
 VA:1459 grewe syght

BN:A 1460 So fayr , ne so wel woxe in highte --  
 RB:A 1460 ;  
 VA:1460 fayre hight ;

BN:A 1461 In al that yard so high was non .  
 RB:A 1461  
 VA:1461 yarde none

BN:A 1462 And springyng in a marble ston  
 RB:A 1462  
 VA:1462 stone

BN:A 1463 Had Nature set , the sothe to telle ,  
 RB:A 1463  
 VA:1463 tel

BN:A 1464 Under that pyn-tree a welle .  
 RB:A 1464  
 VA:1464 pyne tree wel

BN:A 1465 And on the border , al withoute ,  
 RB:A 1465  
 VA:1465 # without #

BN:A 1466 Was written in the ston aboute ,  
 RB:A 1466  
 VA:1466 stone about #

BN:A 1467 Letters smal # that sayden thus ,  
 RB:A 1467 ,  
 VA:1467 ,

BN:A 1468 " Here starf the fayre Narcisus . "  
 RB:A 1468  
 VA:1468 starfe #

BN:A 1469 Narcisus was a bachelor #  
 RB:A 1469  
 VA:1469 bachelere

BN:A 1470 That Love had caught in his danger ,  
 RB:A 1470  
 VA:1470 dangere

BN:A 1471 And in his net gan hym so strayne ,  
 RB:A 1471  
 VA:1471 nette

BN:A 1473 That nede him must his lyf forgo .  
 RB:A 1473  
 VA:1473 lyfe

BN:A 1474 For a fayr lady # that hight Echo #  
 RB:A 1474 , ,  
 VA:1474 fayre

BN:A 1476 And gan for hym such payne endure  
 RB:A 1476  
 VA:1476 suche

BN:A 1479 That her behoved nedes dye ;  
 RB:A 1479 ,  
 VA:1479

BN:A 1480 There laye non other remedye .  
 RB:A 1480  
 VA:1480 none remedy

BN:A 1481 But natheles # for his beaute #  
 RB:A 1481 , ,  
 VA:1481 nathelesse

BN:A 1482 So feirs and daungerous was he # #  
 RB:A 1482 ,  
 VA:1482 ]

BN:A 1483 That he nolde graunten hir askyng ,  
 RB:A 1483  
 VA:1483 graunte

BN:A 1484 For wepyng ne for fair praiyng .  
 RB:A 1484 ;  
 VA:1484 faire

BN:A 1485 And whanne she herde hym werne [her] soo ,  
 RB:A 1485 her  
 VA:1485 herd

BN:A 1487 And took it in so gret dispit ,  
 RB:A 1487  
 VA:1487 dispite

BN:A 1488 That she , withoute more respit ,  
 RB:A 1488  
 VA:1488 respite

BN:A 1489 Was deed anoon . But er she deide ,  
 RB:A 1489  
 VA:1489 [deide]

BN:A 1493 Myght on a day ben hampred so  
 RB:A 1493  
 VA:1493 be

BN:A 1495 That never he myght to joye atteyne ,  
 RB:A 1495 ;  
 VA:1495 atteygne

BN:A 1496 And that he shulde feele in every veyne  
 RB:A 1496 Than # shulde he  
 VA:1496 eve[r]ly

BN:A 1498 That ben so vilaynsly forsaken .  
 RB:A 1498  
 VA:1498 velaynesly

BN:A 1500 Therefore God held it ferme and stable .  
 RB:A 1500  
 VA:1500 helde [ferme]

BN:A 1502 By aventure com to that welle  
 RB:A 1502  
 VA:1502 come

BN:A 1503 To reste hym in that shadowing  
 RB:A 1503 the  
 VA:1503 resten

BN:A 1504 A day whanne he com fro huntynge .  
 RB:A 1504 #  
 VA:1504 come

BN:A 1507 And was for thurst in gret distresse  
 RB:A 1507  
 VA:1507 grete

BN:A 1508 Of heet # and of his werynesse  
 RB:A 1508 ,  
 VA:1508

BN:A 1510 Whanne he was to that welle comen ,  
 RB:A 1510 ycomen  
 VA:1510 wel

BN:A 1513 To drynke , and fresshe hym wel withalle .  
 RB:A 1513 ;  
 VA:1513 # withall ;

BN:A 1514 And doun on knees he gan to falle ,  
 RB:A 1514  
 VA:1514 fall

BN:A 1515 And forth his heed and necke he straughte  
 RB:A 1515 # out-straughte  
 VA:1515 straught

BN:A 1516 To drynken of that welle a draughte .  
 RB:A 1516  
 VA:1516 draught

BN:A 1517 And in the water anoon was seene  
 RB:A 1517  
 VA:1517 seen

BN:A 1518 His nose , his mouth , his yen sheene ,  
 RB:A 1518  
 VA:1518 sheen

BN:A 1519 And he therof was all abasshed .  
 RB:A 1519 ;  
 VA:1519 ;

BN:A 1520 His owne shadowe had hym bytrasshed ,  
 RB:A 1520 :  
 VA:1520 [had] .

BN:A 1525 That Narcisus somtyme hym beer .  
 RB:A 1525  
 VA:1525 beere

BN:A 1526 He quytte hym well his guerdoun ther ,  
 RB:A 1526 ;  
 VA:1526 there ;

BN:A 1529 He lovede his owne shadowe soo #  
 RB:A 1529 ,  
 VA:1529

BN:A 1531 For whanne he saugh that he his wille  
 RB:A 1531  
 VA:1531 will

BN:A 1532 Myght in no maner wey fulfillle ,  
 RB:A 1532  
 VA:1532 fulfill

BN:A 1534 That he hym kouthe comfort nought ,  
 RB:A 1534  
 VA:1534 comforte

BN:A 1535 He loste his wit right in that place ,  
 RB:A 1535  
 VA:1535 witte #

BN:A 1540 Ye that ageyns youre love mistakith ,  
 RB:A 1540 ;  
 VA:1540 ;

BN:A 1543 Whanne that this lettre # of which I telle #  
 RB:A 1543 ,  
 VA:1543

BN:A 1546 I gan anoon withdrawe me ,  
 RB:A 1546  
 VA:1546 #

BN:A 1547 Whanne it fel in my remembraunce  
 RB:A 1547  
 VA:1547 felle

BN:A 1550 That scatheles , full sykerly ,  
 RB:A 1550  
 VA:1550 scathles

BN:A 1552 Wherof shulde I abasshen soo ?  
 RB:A 1552  
 VA:1552 abaisshen

BN:A 1553 # # # # # # # # #  
 RB:A 1553 Unto the welle than wente I me ,  
 VA:1553 [Unto] [the] [welle] [than] [went] [I] [me] ,

BN:A 1557 Down in the botme as silver fyn ,  
 RB:A 1557 ;  
 VA:1557

BN:A 1558 For of the well this is the fyn :  
 RB:A 1558 ;  
 VA:1558 ;

BN:A 1559 In world is noon so clere of hewe .  
 RB:A 1559  
 VA:1559 clere

BN:A 1560 The water is evere fresh and newe ,  
 RB:A 1560  
 VA:1560 #

BN:A 1561 That welmeth up with wawis brighte  
 RB:A 1561  
 VA:1561 bright

BN:A 1562 The mountance of two fynger highte .  
 RB:A 1562  
 VA:1562 hight

BN:A 1563 Abouten it is gras spryngyng ,  
 RB:A 1563 Abouten  
 VA:1563 Aboute

BN:A 1564 For moiste so thikke and wel likyng #  
 RB:A 1564 ,  
 VA:1564

BN:A 1565 That it ne may in wynter dye #  
 RB:A 1565 ,  
 VA:1565

BN:A 1567 Down at the botme set saw I  
 RB:A 1567  
 VA:1567 Downe sett sawe

BN:A 1569 In thilke freshe and faire welle .  
 RB:A 1569 thike  
 VA:1569 fresh well

BN:A 1570 But o thing sothly dar I telle ,  
 RB:A 1570  
 VA:1570 tell



BN:A 1572 Whanne it is told , withouten fayle .  
 RB:A 1572  
 VA:1572                                    tolde

BN:A 1573 For whanne the sonne , cler in sighte ,  
 RB:A 1573  
 VA:1573                                    clere    sight

BN:A 1574 Cast in that well his bemys brighte ,  
 RB:A 1574  
 VA:1574                                    bright

BN:A 1578 Blew , yelow , and red , that fresh and newe is .  
 RB:A 1578  
 VA:1578    Blewe    yelowe            rede #

BN:A 1579 Yitt hath the merveilous cristall  
 RB:A 1579  
 VA:1579                                    marveilous

BN:A 1580 Such strengthe that the place overall ,  
 RB:A 1580  
 VA:1580

BN:A 1581 Bothe flour # and tree # and leves grene #  
 RB:A 1581  
 VA:1581                    [flour]                    ,                    ,                    ,

BN:A 1582 And all the yerd in it is seene .  
 RB:A 1582  
 VA:1582                                    yerde

BN:A 1588 Withouten any coverture ,  
 RB:A 1588  
 VA:1588                                    ;

BN:A 1589 Right so the cristall stoon # shynyng #  
 RB:A 1589  
 VA:1589                                    ,                    ,                    ,

BN:A 1590 Withouten any dissevyng #  
 RB:A 1590  
 VA:1590                                    ,                    ,

BN:A 1591 The estrees of the yerd accusith  
 RB:A 1591  
 VA:1591                    [estrees]                    yerde

BN:A 1593 For evere , in which half that he be ,  
 RB:A 1593  
 VA:1593                                    [he]

BN:A 1594 He may well half the gardyn se ,  
 RB:A 1594  
 VA:1594    [He]                                    gardyne

BN:A 1595 And if he turne , he may right well  
 RB:A 1595  
 VA:1595                                    #

BN:A 1596 Sen the remenaunt everydell .  
 RB:A 1596  
 VA:1596    Sene

BN:A 1598 So hid , ne closid with shittyng ,  
 RB:A 1598  
 VA:1598                    hidde

BN:A 1599 That it ne is sene , as though it were  
 RB:A 1599  
 VA:1599 #

BN:A 1601 This is the mirroure perilous #  
 RB:A 1601 ,  
 VA:1601

BN:A 1603 Saw all his face fair and bright ,  
 RB:A 1603  
 VA:1603 Sawe faire

BN:A 1604 That made hym sithe to ligge upright .  
 RB:A 1604  
 VA:1604 [sithe]

BN:A 1607 That he ne shall there sen somthyng  
 RB:A 1607  
 VA:1607 sene somethyng

BN:A 1608 That shal hym lede into lovyng .  
 RB:A 1608  
 VA:1608 Lovyng]

BN:A 1609 Full many # worthy man hath it  
 RB:A 1609 a  
 VA:1609 hat[h]

BN:A 1610 Blent , for folk of grettist wit  
 RB:A 1610 Yblent  
 VA:1610

BN:A 1612 Withouten respit ben they baited .  
 RB:A 1612  
 VA:1612 respite

BN:A 1613 Heere comth to folk of newe rage ;  
 RB:A 1613 of-newe  
 VA:1613

BN:A 1615 Heere lith no red ne wit therto ;  
 RB:A 1615  
 VA:1615 rede witt

BN:A 1617 Hath sowen there of love the seed ,  
 RB:A 1617  
 VA:1617 sowne

BN:A 1618 That help ne lith there noon , ne red ,  
 RB:A 1618  
 VA:1618 rede

BN:A 1620 His gynnes hath he sette withoute ,  
 RB:A 1620  
 VA:1620 sett

BN:A 1621 Ryght for to cacche in his panthers  
 RB:A 1621  
 VA:1621 is

BN:A 1623 Love will noon other bridde[s] cacche ,  
 RB:A 1623 briddes  
 VA:1623 bridde

BN:A 1624 Though he sette either net or lacche .  
 RB:A 1624 oither  
 VA:1624 [e]ither nette

BN:A 1625 And for the seed that heere was sowen ,  
RB:A 1625  
VA:1625 sewen

BN:A 1629 Spoken in bookis dyversely .  
RB:A 1629  
VA:1629 Spoke

BN:A 1635 Allway me liked for to dwelle #  
RB:A 1635 ,  
VA:1635

BN:A 1636 To sen the cristall in the welle #  
RB:A 1636 ,  
VA:1636 sene ,

BN:A 1638 A thousand thinges faste by .  
RB:A 1638  
VA:1638 fast

BN:A 1640 Stode I to loken or to poure ,  
RB:A 1640 ;  
VA:1640

BN:A 1641 For sithen [have] I sore siked .  
RB:A 1641 ;  
VA:1641 sighede ;

BN:A 1642 That mirrour hath me now entriked ,  
RB:A 1642 .  
VA:1642 [me] .

BN:A 1645 I nolde not have mused there .  
RB:A 1645 ;  
VA:1645

BN:A 1646 Me hadde bet ben elliswhere ,  
RB:A 1646 ;  
VA:1646 had bette bene

BN:A 1647 For in the snare I fell anoon #  
RB:A 1647 ,  
VA:1647

BN:A 1648 That hath bitrashed many oon .  
RB:A 1648  
VA:1648 bitrashed

BN:A 1649 In thilke mirrour saw I tho ,  
RB:A 1649  
VA:1649 thilk sawe the

BN:A 1652 That with an hegge aboute enclos is .  
RB:A 1652  
VA:1652 about [enclos]

BN:A 1653 Tho had I sich lust and envie ,  
RB:A 1653  
VA:1653 #

BN:A 1655 Nolde I have left to goon and see  
RB:A 1655  
VA:1655 [and]

BN:A 1656 There grettist hep of roses be .  
RB:A 1656  
VA:1656 hepe

BN:A 1662 Me smot right to the herte-rote ,  
 RB:A 1662  
 VA:1662 smote herte rote

BN:A 1663 As I hadde all enbawmed be .  
 RB:A 1663  
 VA:1663 [be]

BN:A 1666 My thankis , wolde I not have failed  
 RB:A 1666  
 VA:1666 [My] wol[d]e

BN:A 1668 To beren in myn hond aboute #  
 RB:A 1668  
 VA:1668 bere honde ,

BN:A 1671 And lest it grevede or forthoughte  
 RB:A 1671  
 VA:1671 leste forthought

BN:A 1672 The lord that thilke gardyn wroughte .  
 RB:A 1672  
 VA:1672 thilk wrought

BN:A 1673 Of roses ther were gret wone ,  
 RB:A 1673 won ;  
 VA:1673 grete ;

BN:A 1674 So faire waxe never in rone .  
 RB:A 1674 ron  
 VA:1674

BN:A 1675 Of knoppes clos some sawe I there ;  
 RB:A 1675  
 VA:1675 ,

BN:A 1677 And some ther ben of other moysoun #  
 RB:A 1677  
 VA:1677 ,

BN:A 1678 That drowe nygh to her sesoun #  
 RB:A 1678  
 VA:1678 ,

BN:A 1679 And spedde hem faste for to sprede .  
 RB:A 1679  
 VA:1679 fast

BN:A 1681 For brode roses # and open also #  
 RB:A 1681  
 VA:1681 , ,

BN:A 1682 Ben passed in a day or two ,  
 RB:A 1682 ;  
 VA:1682

BN:A 1683 But knoppes wille [al] freshe be  
 RB:A 1683  
 VA:1683 will fresh

BN:A 1684 Two dayes , atte leest , or thre .  
 RB:A 1684  
 VA:1684 # #

BN:A 1687 Whoso myght have oon of alle ,  
 RB:A 1687  
 VA:1687 all

BN:A 1688 It ought hym ben full lief withalle .  
 RB:A 1688  
 VA:1688 withall

BN:A 1691 Among the knoppes I ches oon  
 RB:A 1691  
 VA:1691 chese

BN:A 1692 So fair # that of the remenaunt noon  
 RB:A 1692  
 VA:1692 faire ,

BN:A 1695 For it so well was enlumyned  
 RB:A 1695  
 VA:1695 enl[u]myned

BN:A 1699 That Kynde hath sett , thorough his knowyng ,  
 RB:A 1699  
 VA:1699 Tnat # # #

BN:A 1700 Aboute the rede roses spryngyng .  
 RB:A 1700 Rose  
 VA:1700

BN:A 1701 The stalke was as rishe right ,  
 RB:A 1701  
 VA:1701 rish

BN:A 1702 And theron stod the knoppe upright #  
 RB:A 1702  
 VA:1702 stode ,

BN:A 1704 The swote smelle sprong so wide  
 RB:A 1704  
 VA:1704 spronge

BN:A 1705 That it dide all the place aboute --  
 RB:A 1705  
 VA:1705 .

BN:B 1708 Bot somdell neer it wente I thoo ,  
 RB:B 1708  
 VA:1708 But #

BN:B 1709 To take it , but myn hond , for drede ,  
 RB:B 1709 ;  
 VA:1709 ;

BN:B 1710 Ne dorste I to the Rose bede #  
 RB:B 1710  
 VA:1710 rose ,

BN:B 1711 For thesteles sharpe , of many maneres ,  
 RB:B 1711  
 VA:1711 # maners

BN:B 1712 Netles , thornes , and hokede breres ,  
 RB:B 1712 ;  
 VA:1712 ;

BN:B 1713 For mych they distourbled me ,  
 RB:B 1713 ;  
 VA:1713 ;

BN:B 1715 The God of Love , with bowe bent , #  
 RB:B 1715 ;  
 VA:1715 : ,

BN:B 1716 That all day set hadde his talent  
 RB:B 1716  
 VA:1716 sette

BN:B 1718 Was stondyng by a fige-tree .  
 RB:B 1718  
 VA:1718 was fige tree

BN:B 1719 And whanne he saw hou that I  
 RB:B 1719  
 VA:1719 sawe

BN:B 1721 The botoun , more unto my pay  
 RB:B 1721  
 VA:1721 bot[oun] pale

BN:B 1723 He tok an arowe full sharply whet ,  
 RB:B 1723  
 VA:1723 toke whette

BN:B 1724 And in his bowe whanne it was set ,  
 RB:B 1724  
 VA:1724 sette

BN:B 1726 The stronge bowe # that was so tough ,  
 RB:B 1726  
 VA:1726

BN:B 1727 And shet att me so wondir smerte  
 RB:B 1727  
 VA:1727 shette smert

BN:B 1728 That thorough myn ye unto myn herte  
 RB:B 1728  
 VA:1728 [myn] [eye] hert

BN:B 1729 The takel smot , and depe it wente .  
 RB:B 1729  
 VA:1729 smote

BN:B 1730 And therwithall such cold me hente  
 RB:B 1730  
 VA:1730 colde

BN:B 1731 That # under clothes warme and softe #  
 RB:B 1731  
 VA:1731

BN:B 1734 I felle doun plat unto the grounde .  
 RB:B 1734  
 VA:1734 platte

BN:B 1736 And longe tyme a-swoone I lay .  
 RB:B 1736  
 VA:1736 long

BN:B 1738 And hadde witt # and my felyng ,  
 RB:B 1738  
 VA:1738

BN:B 1739 I was all maat , and wende full well  
 RB:B 1739 # Was  
 VA:1739 maate

BN:B 1740 Of blood have loren a full gret dell .  
 RB:B 1740  
 VA:1740 bloode

BN:B 1741 But certes , the arowe that in me stod  
RB:B 1741  
VA:1741 stode

BN:B 1742 Of me ne drew no drope of blod ,  
RB:B 1742  
VA:1742 drewe blode

BN:B 1743 For-why I found my wounde all dreie .  
RB:B 1743  
VA:1743 founde drie

BN:B 1744 Thanne tok I with myn hondis tweie  
RB:B 1744 Thann  
VA:1744 toke

BN:B 1745 The arowe , and ful fast out it plighte ,  
RB:B 1745  
VA:1745 plight

BN:B 1746 And in the pullyng sore I sighte .  
RB:B 1746  
VA:1746 sight

BN:B 1748 I drough out with the fethers thre .  
RB:B 1748  
VA:1748 ,

BN:B 1749 But yet the hokede heed , ywis ,  
RB:B 1749  
VA:1749 [yet]

BN:B 1750 The which [that] Beaute callid is ,  
RB:B 1750 beaute  
VA:1750

BN:B 1751 Gan so depe in myn herte passe ,  
RB:B 1751 Can  
VA:1751 #

BN:B 1752 That I it myghte nought arace ;  
RB:B 1752  
VA:1752 myght

BN:B 1753 But in myn herte still it stod ,  
RB:B 1753  
VA:1753 stode

BN:B 1754 Al bledde I not a drope of blod .  
RB:B 1754  
VA:1754 blode #

BN:B 1756 For the perill that I saw double :  
RB:B 1756  
VA:1756 sawe ;

BN:B 1758 Ne gete a leche my woundis to ;  
RB:B 1758  
VA:1758 [to]

BN:B 1760 Ne hadde I help of hope ne bote .  
RB:B 1760  
VA:1760 helpe

BN:B 1761 But to the botoun evermo  
RB:B 1761  
VA:1761 bot[oun]

BN:B 1762 Myn herte drew , for all my wo ;  
 RB:B 1762 ; ;  
 VA:1762 drewe ; we ,

BN:B 1763 My thought was in noon other thing ,  
 RB:B 1763 .  
 VA:1763 .

BN:B 1766 For certis evenly , I dar wel seyn ,  
 RB:B 1766 certeynly #  
 VA:1766

BN:B 1767 The sight oonly # and the savour #  
 RB:B 1767  
 VA:1767 , ,

BN:B 1770 Toward the botoun faire to se ;  
 RB:B 1770  
 VA:1770 bot[oun]

BN:B 1771 And Love hadde gete hym , in a throwe ,  
 RB:B 1771  
 VA:1771 [a]

BN:B 1772 Another arowe into his bowe ,  
 RB:B 1772  
 VA:1772 #

BN:B 1773 And for to shete gan hym dresse .  
 RB:B 1773 ; ;  
 VA:1773 ;

BN:B 1774 The arowis name was Symplesse ,  
 RB:B 1774 And .  
 VA:1774 .

BN:B 1775 And whanne that Love gan nygh me nere ,  
 RB:B 1775  
 VA:1775 nyghe

BN:B 1776 He drow it up , withouten were ,  
 RB:B 1776  
 VA:1776 drowe

BN:B 1777 And shet at me with all his myght ,  
 RB:B 1777  
 VA:1777 shette

BN:B 1778 So that this arowe anoon-right  
 RB:B 1778  
 VA:1778 anoon right

BN:B 1781 Thanne I anoon dide al my craft  
 RB:B 1781  
 VA:1781 crafte

BN:B 1782 For to drawn out the shaft ,  
 RB:B 1782  
 VA:1782 shafte

BN:B 1783 And therwithall I sighed eft .  
 RB:B 1783  
 VA:1783 sighede efte

BN:B 1784 But in myn herte the heed was left ,  
 RB:B 1784  
 VA:1784 lefte



BN:B 1785 Which ay encreside my desir  
 RB:B 1785  
 VA:1785 desire

BN:B 1786 Unto the botoun drawe ner ;  
 RB:B 1786  
 VA:1786 bot[oun] nere

BN:B 1789 Unto the roser , where that grew  
 RB:B 1789  
 VA:1789 grewe

BN:B 1790 The freysshe botoun so bright of hew .  
 RB:B 1790  
 VA:1790 bot[oun] [so] hewe

BN:B 1791 Betir me were to have laten be ,  
 RB:B 1791 ;  
 VA:1791

BN:B 1792 But it bihovede nedes me  
 RB:B 1792  
 VA:1792 [nedes]

BN:B 1793 To don right as myn herte bad ,  
 RB:B 1793  
 VA:1793 done badde ,

BN:B 1794 For evere the body must be lad  
 RB:B 1794  
 VA:1794 ladde

BN:B 1797 But never this archer wolde feyne  
 RB:B 1797 fyne  
 VA:1797

BN:B 1798 To shete at me with all his peyne ,  
 RB:B 1798 pyne .  
 VA:1798

BN:B 1799 And for to make me to hym mete .  
 RB:B 1799 ,  
 VA:1799

BN:B 1800 The thridde arowe he gan to shete ,  
 RB:B 1800 And  
 VA:1800

BN:B 1802 The which was named Curtesie .  
 RB:B 1802 ;  
 VA:1802 ;

BN:B 1803 Into myn herte it dide avale ;  
 RB:B 1803 .  
 VA:1803 .

BN:B 1804 A-swoone I fell bothe deed and pale .  
 RB:B 1804 ;  
 VA:1804 Aswoone ;

BN:B 1805 Long tyme I lay and stired nought ,  
 RB:B 1805  
 VA:1805 #

BN:B 1806 Till I abraide out of my thought ,  
 RB:B 1806 .  
 VA:1806 [of] .

BN:B 1808 To drawe out the shaft of tree .  
 RB:B 1808 ;  
 VA:1808 shafte ;

BN:B 1810 For ought I couthe pulle or wynde ,  
 RB:B 1810 .  
 VA:1810 .

BN:B 1811 So sore it stikid whanne I was hit ,  
 RB:B 1811  
 VA:1811 stiki[d] #

BN:B 1812 That by no craft I myght it flit .  
 RB:B 1812 ;  
 VA:1812 ;

BN:B 1813 But anguyssous and full of thought ,  
 RB:B 1813  
 VA:1813 #

BN:B 1814 I felte sich woo my wounde ay wrought ,  
 RB:B 1814  
 VA:1814 [felte]

BN:B 1816 Toward the Rose that plesede me soo ,  
 RB:B 1816  
 VA:1816

BN:B 1817 But I ne durste in no maner ,  
 RB:B 1817  
 VA:1817 manere

BN:B 1818 Bicause the archer was so ner .  
 RB:B 1818 ;  
 VA:1818 nere ;

BN:B 1819 " For evermore gladly , " as I rede ,  
 RB:B 1819  
 VA:1819 # #

BN:B 1820 " Brent child of fir hath myche drede . "  
 RB:B 1820  
 VA:1820 # fier mych #

BN:B 1826 The faire roser to biholde ,  
 RB:B 1826 ;  
 VA:1826 ;

BN:B 1829 Upon my fete I ros up than ,  
 RB:B 1829  
 VA:1829 rose thanne

BN:B 1831 And forth to gon [my] myght I sette ,  
 RB:B 1831  
 VA:1831 #

BN:B 1833 Toward the roser fast I drow ,  
 RB:B 1833  
 VA:1833 drowe

BN:B 1834 But thornes sharpe mo than ynow  
 RB:B 1834  
 VA:1834 ynowe

BN:B 1837 That I ne myghte gete grace  
 RB:B 1837  
 VA:1837 myght

BN:B 1839 To sen the roses fresshe of hewe .  
 RB:B 1839  
 VA:1839 sene

BN:B 1843 But o thing lyked me right well :  
 RB:B 1843 ;  
 VA:1843 ;

BN:B 1844 I was so nygh , I myghte fel  
 RB:B 1844  
 VA:1844 myght fele

BN:B 1845 Of the botoun the swote odour ,  
 RB:B 1845  
 VA:1845 bot[oun]

BN:B 1846 And also se the fresshe colour ,  
 RB:B 1846 ;  
 VA:1846 ;

BN:B 1848 That I so neer myghte it se .  
 RB:B 1848  
 VA:1848 myght

BN:B 1850 That I forgat my malady .  
 RB:B 1850  
 VA:1850 forgate maladie

BN:B 1851 To sen I hadde sich delit ,  
 RB:B 1851  
 VA:1851 sene siche

BN:B 1852 Of sorwe and angre I was al quyt ,  
 RB:B 1852  
 VA:1852 quyte

BN:B 1856 And thennes never to passe away .  
 RB:B 1856  
 VA:1856 thens

BN:B 1857 But whanne a while I hadde be thar ,  
 RB:B 1857  
 VA:1857 thare

BN:B 1860 Castith hym to yeve me woundis grene .  
 RB:B 1860 Cast  
 VA:1860

BN:B 1861 He shet at me full hastily  
 RB:B 1861  
 VA:1861 shette

BN:B 1863 The whiche takell is full able  
 RB:B 1863  
 VA:1863 which

BN:B 1867 That I agayn fell in swonyng #  
 RB:B 1867 ,  
 VA:1867

BN:B 1872 So nygh I drow to desperaunce ,  
 RB:B 1872  
 VA:1872 drowe

BN:B 1873 I roughte of deth ne of lyf ,  
 RB:B 1873 roughte  
 VA:1873 rought

BN:B 1874 Wheder that Love wolde me dryf .  
 RB:B 1874  
 VA:1874 Whader ,

BN:B 1875 Yf me a martir wolde he make ,  
 RB:B 1875  
 VA:1875 ;

BN:B 1877 And while for anger thus I wok ,  
 RB:B 1877  
 VA:1877 woke

BN:B 1878 The God of Love an arowe tok --  
 RB:B 1878 ;  
 VA:1878 toke ;

BN:B 1879 Ful sharp it was and pugnaunt --  
 RB:B 1879 ;  
 VA:1879 sharpe ,

BN:B 1883 To serve his love # with herte and alle ,  
 RB:B 1883  
 VA:1883 , all

BN:B 1884 For ony perill that may bifalle .  
 RB:B 1884  
 VA:1884 bifall

BN:B 1889 With a precious oynement ,  
 RB:B 1889 #  
 VA:1889

BN:B 1891 Upon the woundes that he had  
 RB:B 1891  
 VA:1891 hadde

BN:B 1892 # # # # # # # #  
 RB:B 1892 Through the body in myn herte maad ,  
 VA:1892 [Through] [the] [body] [in] [my] [herte] [made]

BN:B 1893 To helpe her sores , and to cure ,  
 RB:B 1893  
 VA:1893 #

BN:B 1894 And that they may the bet endure .  
 RB:B 1894  
 VA:1894 bette

BN:B 1895 But yit this arwe , withoute more ,  
 RB:B 1895  
 VA:1895 without

BN:B 1897 That in full gret peyne I abod .  
 RB:B 1897  
 VA:1897 grete abode

BN:B 1898 But ay the oynement wente abroad ;  
 RB:B 1898  
 VA:1898 abrode -

BN:B 1899 Thourghout my woundes large and wide  
 RB:B 1899  
 VA:1899 Thourghoute

BN:B 1900 It spredde aboute in every side ,  
 RB:B 1900  
 VA:1900

BN:B 1903 I hadde ben deed and al toshent ,  
 RB:B 1903  
 VA:1903 #

BN:B 1905 The shaft I drow out of the arwe ,  
 RB:B 1905  
 VA:1905 drowe

BN:B 1910 That never wole be take away .  
 RB:B 1910 ;  
 VA:1910

BN:B 1911 But the oynement halp me wel ,  
 RB:B 1911  
 VA:1911 halpe wele .

BN:B 1912 And yit sich sorwe dide I fel  
 RB:B 1912  
 VA:1912 fele

BN:B 1913 That al day I chaunged hewe #  
 RB:B 1913 Of my woundes fresshe and newe  
 VA:1913

BN:B 1914 Of my woundes fresshe and newe ,  
 RB:B 1914 That al day I chaunged hewe #  
 VA:1914

BN:B 1915 As men myght se in my visage .  
 RB:B 1915  
 VA:1915

BN:B 1918 That men in everich myghte se  
 RB:B 1918  
 VA:1918 everiche myght

BN:B 1921 Now were they esy , now were they wod ;  
 RB:B 1921  
 VA:1921 wode

BN:B 1922 In hem I felte bothe harm and good ;  
 RB:B 1922  
 VA:1922 hym harme goode .

BN:B 1923 Now sore without alleggement ,  
 RB:B 1923  
 VA:1923 alleggement

BN:B 1924 Now softenyng with oynement ;  
 RB:B 1924  
 VA:1924 soft[en]yng ,

BN:B 1925 It softnede heere and prikkith there :  
 RB:B 1925  
 VA:1925 ;

BN:B 1928 Com lepande to me hastily ,  
 RB:B 1928  
 VA:1928 Come #

BN:B 1930 " Yeld thee , for thou may not escape !  
 RB:B 1930  
 VA:1930 Yelde

BN:B 1931 May no defence availe thee heer ;  
 RB:B 1931  
 VA:1931 heere

BN:B 1932 Therefore I rede make no daunger .  
 RB:B 1932  
 VA:1932 The[r]fore daungere

BN:B 1933 If thou wolt yelde thee hastily ,  
 RB:B 1933  
 VA:1933 hast[i]ly

BN:B 1935 He is a fool in sikernesse ,  
 RB:B 1935  
 VA:1935 foole #

BN:B 1936 That with daunger or stoutnesse  
 RB:B 1936  
 VA:1936 stoutenesse

BN:B 1939 Be meke # where thou must nedis bow ;  
 RB:B 1939 ,  
 VA:1939 bowe

BN:B 1940 To stryve ageyn is nought thi prow .  
 RB:B 1940  
 VA:1940 prow

BN:B 1941 Com at oones , and have ydoo ,  
 RB:B 1941  
 VA:1941 Come #

BN:B 1942 For I wol that it be soo .  
 RB:B 1942  
 VA:1942 wole

BN:B 1943 Thanne yeld thee heere debonairly . "  
 RB:B 1943  
 VA:1943 yelde #

BN:B 1945 " Gladly , sir , at youre biddng ,  
 RB:B 1945  
 VA:1945 #

BN:B 1946 I wole me yelde in alle thyng .  
 RB:B 1946  
 VA:1946 al

BN:B 1947 To youre servyse I wol me take ,  
 RB:B 1947 ;  
 VA:1947 wole

BN:B 1949 Ageyn youre biddng resistence .  
 RB:B 1949 ;  
 VA:1949 ;

BN:B 1950 I wole not don so gret offence ,  
 RB:B 1950 ;  
 VA:1950 grete

BN:B 1953 Save or spille , and also sloo .  
 RB:B 1953  
 VA:1953 ;

BN:B 1955 My lyf , my deth # is in youre hond ;  
 RB:B 1955  
 VA:1955 , youre-honde

BN:B 1956 I may not laste out of youre bond .  
 RB:B 1956  
 VA:1956 bonde

BN:B 1957 Pleyn at youre lyst I yelde me ,  
 RB:B 1957  
 VA:1957 ;

BN:B 1960 Or ellis , shortly , this is the eende ,  
 RB:B 1960  
 VA:1960 .

BN:B 1961 Withouten helthe I mot ay dure ,  
 RB:B 1961  
 VA:1961 mote #

BN:B 1965 The helthe of love mot be founde  
 RB:B 1965  
 VA:1965 m[o]t

BN:B 1966 Where as they token first her wounde .  
 RB:B 1966  
 VA:1966 firste

BN:B 1968 Youre prisoner , I wol it take  
 RB:B 1968  
 VA:1968 wole

BN:B 1971 Withoute feynyng or feyntise ,  
 RB:B 1971  
 VA:1971 Without

BN:B 1973 Of you I here so myche pris ,  
 RB:B 1973  
 VA:1973 mych

BN:B 1974 I wole ben hool at youre devis #  
 RB:B 1974 ,  
 VA:1974

BN:B 1975 For to fulfille youre lykyng #  
 RB:B 1975 ,  
 VA:1975 ,

BN:B 1977 Hopyng to have yit in som tide  
 RB:B 1977  
 VA:1977 some

BN:B 1978 Mercy # of that I abide . "  
 RB:B 1978 ,  
 VA:1978

BN:B 1981 Proferyng for to kisse his feet ;  
 RB:B 1981  
 VA:1981 feete .

BN:B 1982 But for nothyng he wolde [me] let ,  
 RB:B 1982 me  
 VA:1982 lete #

BN:B 1984 Sen that thyn aunswar doth me ease ,  
 RB:B 1984  
 VA:1984 [Sen] [that] [thyn] [aunswar] [doth] [me] [ease]

BN:B 1986 For now I wot wel uttirly #  
 RB:B 1986 ,  
 VA:1986 wote

BN:B 1987 That thou art gentyll # by thi speche .  
 RB:B 1987 thow  
 VA:1987 ,

BN:B 1990 No sich answer of no vileyn ;  
 RB:B 1990  
 VA:1990 ,

BN:B 1991 For sich a word ne myghte nought  
 RB:B 1991  
 VA:1991 myght

BN:B 1994 For [to] thy helpyng wole I eche ,  
 RB:B 1994  
 VA:1994 #

BN:B 1995 And eke encresen # that I may .  
 RB:B 1995  
 VA:1995 ,

BN:B 1996 But first I wole that thou obay  
 RB:B 1996  
 VA:1996 obaye

BN:B 1999 And sithe kisse thou shalt my mouth ,  
 RB:B 1999  
 VA:1999 sith mouthe

BN:B 2000 Which to no vilayn was never couth  
 RB:B 2000  
 VA:2000 couthe

BN:B 2001 For to aproche it , ne for to touche ;  
 RB:B 2001  
 VA:2001 # ,

BN:B 2003 That they shall never neigh it nere .  
 RB:B 2003 ner  
 VA:2003

BN:B 2004 For curteis # and of faire manere ,  
 RB:B 2004 , maner  
 VA:2004 curteys

BN:B 2005 Well taught # and ful of gentilnesse  
 RB:B 2005 ,  
 VA:2005 , full

BN:B 2006 He muste ben that shal me kysse ,  
 RB:B 2006  
 VA:2006 must

BN:B 2009 And first of o thing warne I thee ,  
 RB:B 2009  
 VA:2009 #

BN:B 2011 He mot endure , and eke travaile ,  
 RB:B 2011  
 VA:2011 mote

BN:B 2012 That shal me serve , withouten faile .  
 RB:B 2012  
 VA:2012 # without

BN:B 2013 But ther-ageyns # thee to comforte ,  
 RB:B 2013 ,  
 VA:2013 ther ageyns , #

BN:B 2015 Thou mayst full glad and joyfull be  
 RB:B 2015 joyful  
 VA:2015 ioyfull



BN:B 2016 So good a maister to have # as me ,  
 RB:B 2016 so  
 VA:2016 :

BN:B 2018 I bere of love the gonfanoun ,  
 RB:B 2018 ganfanoun  
 VA:2018 gonfenoun

BN:B 2019 Of curtesie the banere .  
 RB:B 2019 curtesie ;  
 VA:2019

BN:B 2020 For I am of the silf manere ,  
 RB:B 2020 menere  
 VA:2020

BN:B 2021 Gentil , curteys , meke , and fre ,  
 RB:B 2021 ;  
 VA:2021

BN:B 2022 That whoever ententyf be  
 RB:B 2022 who ever  
 VA:2022 who ever

BN:B 2023 Me to honoure , doute , and serve ,  
 RB:B 2023  
 VA:2023 #

BN:B 2025 Fro trespas and fro vilanye ,  
 RB:B 2025  
 VA:2025 trespasse #

BN:B 2030 Fro thennes forth full bisily  
 RB:B 2030  
 VA:2030 thens

BN:B 2032 If he desire help of me . "  
 RB:B 2032  
 VA:2032 helpe #

BN:B 2033 Anoon withouten more delay ,  
 RB:B 2033  
 VA:2033 without

BN:B 2035 I bicom his man anoon ,  
 RB:B 2035  
 VA:2035 bicom #

BN:B 2036 And gaf hym thankes many a oon ,  
 RB:B 2036 him  
 VA:2036 [And] [gave] [hym] [thankes] [many] [a] [oon] #

BN:B 2037 And knelide doun # with hondis joynt #  
 RB:B 2037 , ,  
 VA:2037

BN:B 2038 And made it in my port full queynt .  
 RB:B 2038 ;  
 VA:2038 ;

BN:B 2039 The joye wente to myn herte rote ,  
 RB:B 2039 .  
 VA:2039 .

BN:B 2040 Whanne I hadde kissed his mouth so swote ;  
 RB:B 2040 ,  
 VA:2040 ,

BN:B 2043 He askide of me thanne hostages : #  
RB:B 2043  
VA:2043

BN:B 2045 Of oon and other , where I have ben  
RB:B 2045  
VA:2045 bene

BN:B 2046 Disceyved ofte , withouten wen .  
RB:B 2046  
VA:2046 [Disceyved] # wene

BN:B 2047 These felouns , full of falsite ,  
RB:B 2047  
VA:2047 # #

BN:B 2048 Have many sithes biguyled me #  
RB:B 2048  
VA:2048

BN:B 2049 And thorough # falshed her lust achieved ,  
RB:B 2049  
VA:2049 her falshede

BN:B 2051 And I hem gete in my daunger ,  
RB:B 2051  
VA:2051 daungere

BN:B 2052 Her falshede shull they bie full der .  
RB:B 2052  
VA:2052 dere

BN:B 2054 I wol of thee be more certeyn ;  
RB:B 2054  
VA:2054 wole

BN:B 2055 For thee so sore I wole now bynde  
RB:B 2055 wol  
VA:2055

BN:B 2058 Or don that is not avenaunt .  
RB:B 2058 doon  
VA:2058

BN:B 2060 Sith thou semest so full of treuthe . "  
RB:B 2060  
VA:2060 #

BN:B 2061 " Sire , if thee lyst to undirstande ,  
RB:B 2061 Sir  
VA:2061

BN:B 2066 Sith ye wot , in sothfastnesse ,  
RB:B 2066  
VA:2066 [wot]

BN:B 2067 That ye have me susprised so ,  
RB:B 2067 suprisid  
VA:2067 #

BN:B 2068 And hol myn herte taken me fro ,  
RB:B 2068  
VA:2068 hole #

BN:B 2069 That it wole do for me nothing ,  
RB:B 2069  
VA:2069 #

BN:B 2072 As it bihoveth , in dede and thought ,  
 RB:B 2072  
 VA:2072 #

BN:B 2074 Whether so turne to good or ill ,  
 RB:B 2074 to  
 VA:2074 ,

BN:B 2076 No man therof may you disseise .  
 RB:B 2076  
 VA:2076 desese

BN:B 2077 Ye have theron sette sich justice ,  
 RB:B 2077 han  
 VA:2077 #

BN:B 2080 Ye may therof do make a keye ,  
 RB:B 2080  
 VA:2080 #

BN:B 2081 And holde it with you for ostage . "  
 RB:B 2081  
 VA:2081 #

BN:B 2082 " Now , certis , this is noon outrage , "  
 RB:B 2082  
 VA:2082 # # #

BN:B 2083 Quod Love , " and fully I acord .  
 RB:B 2083  
 VA:2083 acorde

BN:B 2085 That hath the herte in his tresor ;  
 RB:B 2085  
 VA:2085 tresour

BN:B 2086 Outrage it were to asken more . "  
 RB:B 2086  
 VA:2086 #

BN:B 2088 A litell keye , fetys ynowgh ,  
 RB:B 2088 litel  
 VA:2088 #

BN:B 2091 Thyn herte to me now wole I shette .  
 RB:B 2091 wol ;  
 VA:2091 ;

BN:B 2092 For all my jowelles , loke and knette ,  
 RB:B 2092  
 VA:2092 # #

BN:B 2094 That no wight may carie aweye .  
 RB:B 2094  
 VA:2094 ;

BN:B 2097 Undir the side full softely ,  
 RB:B 2097  
 VA:2097 softly

BN:B 2099 Without any hadde spered ,  
 RB:B 2099 Withouten  
 VA:2099 anye

BN:B 2103 " Sire , " I seide , " I have right gret wille #  
 RB:B 2103  
 VA:2103

BN:B 2108 For I nought doute of youre servise ,  
 RB:B 2108 ;  
 VA:2108 ;

BN:B 2109 But the servaunt traveileth in vayne ,  
 RB:B 2109  
 VA:2109 #

BN:B 2111 Unto that lord , which in no wise  
 RB:B 2111  
 VA:2111 #

BN:B 2115 In thank thi servise wol I take ,  
 RB:B 2115  
 VA:2115 wole

BN:B 2116 And high of degre I wol thee make ,  
 RB:B 2116  
 VA:2116 wole

BN:B 2117 If wikkidnesse ne hyndre thee .  
 RB:B 2117 ;  
 VA:2117 ;

BN:B 2118 But , as I hope , it shal nought be ;  
 RB:B 2118 ;  
 VA:2118 .

BN:B 2121 Abid and suffre thy distresse ;  
 RB:B 2121  
 VA:2121 Abide #

BN:B 2122 That hurtith now , it shal be lesse .  
 RB:B 2122  
 VA:2122 ;

BN:B 2123 I wot mysilf what may thee save ,  
 RB:B 2123  
 VA:2123 wote my silf

BN:B 2126 I shal unto thy helpyng eke ,  
 RB:B 2126  
 VA:2126 thyn

BN:B 2127 To cure thy woundes and make hem clene ,  
 RB:B 2127  
 VA:2127 #

BN:B 2128 Where so they be olde or grene --  
 RB:B 2128 older ;  
 VA:2128 ;

BN:B 2129 Thou shalt be holpen , at wordis fewe .  
 RB:B 2129 ben wordes  
 VA:2129

BN:B 2131 Wher that thou servest with good wille  
 RB:B 2131  
 VA:2131 Where

BN:B 2132 For to complysshen and fulfille  
 RB:B 2132  
 VA:2132 compleysshen

BN:B 2135 " A sire , for Goddis love , " seide I ,  
 RB:B 2135  
 VA:2135 goddis

BN:B 2138 And I shall kepe hem , if I may ;  
 RB:B 2138  
 VA:2138 ,

BN:B 2140 And if so be I wot hem nought ,  
 RB:B 2140  
 VA:2140 wote

BN:B 2147 Word by word , by right emprise ,  
 RB:B 2147 #  
 VA:2147 Worde worde

BN:B 2149 The maister lesith his tyme to lere ,  
 RB:B 2149  
 VA:2149 #

BN:B 2150 Whanne that the disciple wol not here ;  
 RB:B 2150 #  
 VA:2150 wole

BN:B 2151 It is but veyn on hym to swynke #  
 RB:B 2151 ,  
 VA:2151 ,

BN:B 2152 That on his lernyng wol not thinke .  
 RB:B 2152  
 VA:2152 wole thenke

BN:B 2153 Whoso luste love , lat hym entende ,  
 RB:B 2153  
 VA:2153 Who so late

BN:B 2155 Now is good to here , in fay ,  
 RB:B 2155  
 VA:2155 #

BN:B 2156 If ony be that can it say ,  
 RB:B 2156 only  
 VA:2156 #

BN:B 2159 It shall nought well in alle thyng  
 RB:B 2159  
 VA:2159 all

BN:B 2165 For whoso wol the eendyng here ,  
 RB:B 2165  
 VA:2165 who so wole

BN:B 2166 The craft of love he shall mowe lere ,  
 RB:B 2166  
 VA:2166 crafte #

BN:B 2167 If that ye wol so long abide ,  
 RB:B 2167 he  
 VA:2167 wole #

BN:B 2168 Tyl I this Romance may unhide ,  
 RB:B 2168  
 VA:2168 #

BN:B 2170 Of this drem into Romance .  
 RB:B 2170  
 VA:2170 dreme

BN:B 2171 The sothfastnesse that now is hid ,  
 RB:B 2171  
 VA:2171 hidde

BN:B 2172 Without coverture shall be kid  
 RB:B 2172  
 VA:2172 kidde

BN:B 2175 " Vilanye , at the bigynnyng ,  
 RB:B 2175  
 VA:2175 # Velanye

BN:B 2176 I wole , " sayde Love , " over alle thyng ,  
 RB:B 2176  
 VA:2176 say[de] all

BN:B 2177 Thou leve # if thou wolt [not] be  
 RB:B 2177  
 VA:2177 ,

BN:B 2178 Fals , and trespasse ageynes me .  
 RB:B 2178 trespasse  
 VA:2178 # ageyns

BN:B 2180 All hem that loven vilany ,  
 RB:B 2180 ;  
 VA:2180 vilanye ;

BN:B 2182 And by his dedis a cherl is seyn .  
 RB:B 2182  
 VA:2182 cherle

BN:B 2191 But whoso is vertuous ,  
 RB:B 2191  
 VA:2191 who so

BN:B 2195 Thou maist well seyn , this is in soth ,  
 RB:B 2195 mayst  
 VA:2195

BN:B 2200 A cherl is demed by his dede #  
 RB:B 2200 ,  
 VA:2200 cherle

BN:B 2201 Of hie or lowe , as we may see ,  
 RB:B 2201  
 VA:2201 ye

BN:B 2203 # Ne say nought , for noon yvel wille ,  
 RB:B 2203  
 VA:2203 " #

BN:B 2204 Thyng that is to holden stille ;  
 RB:B 2204 #  
 VA:2204

BN:B 2205 It is no worshipe to myssey .  
 RB:B 2205  
 VA:2205 mysseye

BN:B 2206 Thou maist ensample take of Key ,  
 RB:B 2206  
 VA:2206 Keye

BN:B 2208 Hated bothe of olde and ying .  
 RB:B 2208  
 VA:2208 yong

BN:B 2210 Was preised for his curtesy ,  
 RB:B 2210  
 VA:2210 curtesie

BN:B 2214 Goodly of word , and resonable  
 RB:B 2214  
 VA:2214 #

BN:B 2215 Bothe to lesse and eke to mare .  
 RB:B 2215  
 VA:2215 m[a]re

BN:B 2218 First to salue hem , if thou may ;  
 RB:B 2218  
 VA:2218 hym

BN:B 2219 And if it fall that of hem som  
 RB:B 2219 fal  
 VA:2219 somme

BN:B 2220 Salue thee first , be not domm ,  
 RB:B 2220  
 VA:2220 domme

BN:B 2221 But quyte hem curteisly anoon ,  
 RB:B 2221  
 VA:2221 hym

BN:B 2223 " For nothyng eke thy tunge applye  
 RB:B 2223 #  
 VA:2223

BN:B 2225 To vilayn speche in no degre  
 RB:B 2225  
 VA:2225 vilayne

BN:B 2226 Lat never thi lippe unbounden be .  
 RB:B 2226  
 VA:2226 Late ;

BN:B 2228 Curteys , that foule wordis seith .  
 RB:B 2228  
 VA:2228 ,

BN:B 2229 # And alle wymmen serve and preise ;  
 RB:B 2229  
 VA:2229 " all

BN:B 2230 And to thy power her honour reise ;  
 RB:B 2230  
 VA:2230 .

BN:B 2234 And [set] thy myght and all thy wille  
 RB:B 2234 set  
 VA:2234

BN:B 2235 Wymmen and ladies for to please ,  
 RB:B 2235  
 VA:2235 #

BN:B 2236 And to do thyng that may hem ese ,  
 RB:B 2236  
 VA:2236 #

BN:B 2237 That they ever speke good of thee ,  
 RB:B 2237  
 VA:2237 #

BN:B 2239 " Loke fro pride thou kepe thee wel ;  
 RB:B 2239 #  
 VA:2239 wele ,

BN:B 2240 For thou maist bothe perceyve and fel  
RB:B 2240  
VA:2240 fele

BN:B 2241 That pride is bothe foly and synne ,  
RB:B 2241  
VA:2241 ;

BN:B 2242 And he that pride hath hym withynne  
RB:B 2242 him wythynne  
VA:2242

BN:B 2244 Meken ne souplen to servyse .  
RB:B 2244  
VA:2244 senyse

BN:B 2247 And he that loveth , trewely ,  
RB:B 2247  
VA:2247 # trewly #

BN:B 2249 Without pride # in sondry wise ,  
RB:B 2249 Withouten  
VA:2249 ,

BN:B 2251 For queynt array , without drede ,  
RB:B 2251 withouten  
VA:2251 queynte

BN:B 2252 Is nothyng proud , who takith hede ;  
RB:B 2252  
VA:2252 proude

BN:B 2254 Withouten pride may ofte be .  
RB:B 2254  
VA:2254 Without

BN:B 2255 " Mayntene thysilf aftir thi rent #  
RB:B 2255 #  
VA:2255 ;

BN:B 2256 Of robe and eke of garnement ,  
RB:B 2256 ;  
VA:2256 ;

BN:B 2257 For many sithe fair clothyng  
RB:B 2257  
VA:2257 faire

BN:B 2258 A man amendith in myche thyng .  
RB:B 2258  
VA:2258 mych

BN:B 2259 And loke alwey that they be shape --  
RB:B 2259 ;  
VA:2259 -

BN:B 2260 What garnement that thou shalt make --  
RB:B 2260 ;  
VA:2260 -

BN:B 2262 With all that perteyneth therto .  
RB:B 2262 ;  
VA:2262

BN:B 2263 Poyntis and sleeves be well sittand ,  
RB:B 2263 Poyntis  
VA:2263 sittande



BN:B 2264 Right and streght on the hand ,  
 RB:B 2264 ;  
 VA:2264 hande

BN:B 2265 Of shon and bootes , newe and faire ,  
 RB:B 2265  
 VA:2265 shone

BN:B 2267 And that they sitte so fetisly  
 RB:B 2267  
 VA:2267 sine

BN:B 2268 That these rude may uttirly  
 RB:B 2268  
 VA:2268 ruyde

BN:B 2270 How they come on or off ageyn . #  
 RB:B 2270 Hoe  
 VA:2270 an

BN:B 2271 Were streite gloves # with awmenere  
 RB:B 2271  
 VA:2271 streit , awm[en]ere

BN:B 2275 Alwey be mery , if thou may ,  
 RB:B 2275 ;  
 VA:2275

BN:B 2276 But waste not thi good alway ,  
 RB:B 2276  
 VA:2276 ;

BN:B 2277 Have hat of floures as fresh as May ,  
 RB:B 2277  
 VA:2277 hatt

BN:B 2278 Chapelett of roses of Whitsonday ,  
 RB:B 2278 ;  
 VA:2278 Chapelen Wissonday ;

BN:B 2280 Thyn hondis wassh , thy teeth make white ,  
 RB:B 2280  
 VA:2280 wasshe

BN:B 2281 And let no filthe upon thee bee .  
 RB:B 2281  
 VA:2281 lete

BN:B 2283 Voide it away delyverly ,  
 RB:B 2283  
 VA:2283

BN:B 2285 Fard not thi visage in no wise ,  
 RB:B 2285  
 VA:2285 [Fard]

BN:B 2290 Glad and mery for to be ,  
 RB:B 2290  
 VA:2290 #

BN:B 2292 Love hath no joye of sorowful man .  
 RB:B 2292  
 VA:2292 ioye

BN:B 2294 That laughith in his maladie ;  
 RB:B 2294 #  
 VA:2294 [laughith]



BN:B 2332 In his yiftes more large and fre  
 RB:B 2332 yftes  
 VA:2332

BN:B 2333 Than cherles that ben not of lovyng .  
 RB:B 2333 can  
 VA:2333

BN:B 2336 In Loves lore whoso wolde leve ;  
 RB:B 2336  
 VA:2336 [Loves] who so

BN:B 2337 For he that # thorough a sodeyn sight ,  
 RB:B 2337 ,  
 VA:2337

BN:B 2339 Yaff hool his herte in will and thought ,  
 RB:B 2339  
 VA:2339 hoole

BN:B 2341 Aftir swich gift it is good resoun  
 RB:B 2341  
 VA:2341 [swich] [gift]

BN:B 2342 He yeve his good in abandoun .  
 RB:B 2342  
 VA:2342 ab[a]ndoun

BN:B 2343 " Now wol I shortly heere reherce #  
 RB:B 2343 # ,  
 VA:2343 [wol]

BN:B 2344 Of that I have seid in verce #  
 RB:B 2344 seide ,  
 VA:2344 ,

BN:B 2347 That thou the better mayst on hem thynke ,  
 RB:B 2347  
 VA:2347 thenke

BN:B 2348 Whether so it be thou wake or wynke .  
 RB:B 2348  
 VA:2348 ;

BN:B 2352 He mot be curteis , and voide of pride ,  
 RB:B 2352 most  
 VA:2352 mote #

BN:B 2353 Mery , and full of jolite ,  
 RB:B 2353  
 VA:2353 #

BN:B 2355 " First I joyne thee , heere in penaunce ,  
 RB:B 2355 #  
 VA:2355 Firste # #

BN:B 2358 To laste withoute repentyng ,  
 RB:B 2358 ;  
 VA:2358 ;

BN:B 2361 " And for thou trewe to love shalt be ,  
 RB:B 2361 #  
 VA:2361

BN:B 2362 I wole , and comaunde thee ,  
 RB:B 2362  
 VA:2362 # #

BN:B 2363 That in oo place thou sette , all hool ,  
RB:B 2363  
VA:2363 hoole

BN:B 2364 Thyn herte # withoute halfen dool  
RB:B 2364 ,  
VA:2364 doole

BN:B 2365 Of trecherie and sikernesse ;  
RB:B 2365  
VA:2365 For

BN:B 2367 To many his herte that wole depart ,  
RB:B 2367  
VA:2367 departe

BN:B 2368 Everich shal have but litel part ;  
RB:B 2368  
VA:2368 Everiche parte

BN:B 2369 But of hym drede I me right nought ,  
RB:B 2369  
VA:2369 #

BN:B 2371 Therefore in oo place it sette ,  
RB:B 2371  
VA:2371 [sette]

BN:B 2372 And lat it nevere thannys flette .  
RB:B 2372  
VA:2372 fl[e]tte

BN:B 2375 Therefore yeve it hool and quyt ,  
RB:B 2375  
VA:2375 hoole quyte

BN:B 2376 And thou shalt have the more merit .  
RB:B 2376  
VA:2376 merite

BN:B 2377 If it be lent , than aftir soon #  
RB:B 2377 ,  
VA:2377 soone

BN:B 2378 The bounte and the thank is doon ;  
RB:B 2378  
VA:2378 doone

BN:B 2381 Yeve it in yift al quyt fully ,  
RB:B 2381  
VA:2381 quyte

BN:B 2382 And make thi yift debonairly ,  
RB:B 2382 debonairely ;  
VA:2382 ;

BN:B 2383 For men that yift holde more dere #  
RB:B 2383 ,  
VA:2383

BN:B 2384 That yeven [is] with gladsom chere .  
RB:B 2384 is  
VA:2384 gladsome

BN:B 2385 That yift nought to preisen is #  
RB:B 2385 ,  
VA:2385

BN:B 2387 # Whanne thou hast yeven thyn herte , as I  
RB:B 2387  
VA:2387 "

BN:B 2389 Thanne adventures shull thee falle ,  
RB:B 2389  
VA:2389 fall

BN:B 2390 Which harde and hevye ben withalle .  
RB:B 2390  
VA:2390 withall

BN:B 2395 But hyde thyne harm thou must alone ,  
RB:B 2395  
VA:2395 [But harme

BN:B 2396 And go forth sool , and make thy mone .  
RB:B 2396  
VA:2396 forthe sole mene

BN:B 2397 Thou shalt no whyle be in o stat ,  
RB:B 2397  
VA:2397 shalte state

BN:B 2398 But whylom colde and whilom hate ,  
RB:B 2398 ;  
VA:2398 colde hate

BN:B 2399 Now reed as rose , now yelowe and fade .  
RB:B 2399  
VA:2399 Nowe nowe

BN:B 2400 Such sorowe , I trowe , thou never hade ;  
RB:B 2400 hadde  
VA:2400 Suche

BN:B 2401 Cotidien # ne quarteyne ,  
RB:B 2401 ,  
VA:2401

BN:B 2403 For often tymes it shal falle  
RB:B 2403  
VA:2403 fal

BN:B 2404 In love , among thy paynes alle ,  
RB:B 2404  
VA:2404 al

BN:B 2405 That thou thyself # al holly #  
RB:B 2405  
VA:2405 thyselfe , holy ,

BN:B 2406 Forgyeten shalt so utterly  
RB:B 2406  
VA:2406 shalte

BN:B 2407 That many tymes thou shalt be  
RB:B 2407  
VA:2407 shalte

BN:B 2409 Domm as a ston , without steryng  
RB:B 2409  
VA:2409 Domme stone

BN:B 2410 Of fot or hond , without spekyng .  
RB:B 2410  
VA:2410 fote honde

BN:B 2411 Than , soone after al thy payn ,  
 RB:B 2411  
 VA:2411 payne

BN:B 2412 To memorye shalt thou come agayn ,  
 RB:B 2412  
 VA:2412 shalte agayne

BN:B 2413 As man abasshed wonder sore ,  
 RB:B 2413  
 VA:2413 [As]

BN:B 2415 For wyt thou wel , withouten wen ,  
 RB:B 2415  
 VA:2415 wytte wele wene

BN:B 2416 In such astat ful ofte have ben  
 RB:B 2416  
 VA:2416 suche astate bene

BN:B 2417 That have the yvel of love assayd #  
 RB:B 2417  
 VA:2417 assayde ,

BN:B 2418 Wherthrough thou art so dismayd .  
 RB:B 2418  
 VA:2418 arte dismayde

BN:B 2419 " After , a thought shal take the so ,  
 RB:B 2419 # thee  
 VA:2419

BN:B 2420 That thy love is to fer the fro .  
 RB:B 2420  
 VA:2420 ferre

BN:B 2421 Thou shalt saye , ' God ! what may this be ,  
 RB:B 2421  
 VA:2421 shalte ,

BN:B 2422 That I ne may my lady se ?  
 RB:B 2422  
 VA:2422 maye

BN:B 2423 Myn herte alone is to her go ,  
 RB:B 2423  
 VA:2423 Myne

BN:B 2424 And I abyde al sol in wo ,  
 RB:B 2424  
 VA:2424 sole

BN:B 2425 Departed fro myn owne thought ,  
 RB:B 2425  
 VA:2425 myne

BN:B 2427 Alas , myne eyen sende I ne may  
 RB:B 2427 !  
 VA:2427 [sende]

BN:B 2428 My careful herte to convay !  
 RB:B 2428  
 VA:2428 hert

BN:B 2429 Myn hertes gyde but they be ,  
 RB:B 2429  
 VA:2429 Myne



BN:B 2453 " Nothyng thyn herte appesen may #  
 RB:B 2453 # ,  
 VA:2453 ,

BN:B 2456 Thi lyves joy , thin hertis cure ;  
 RB:B 2456  
 VA:2456 thine

BN:B 2459 Thanne shalt thou don noon other dede ,  
 RB:B 2459  
 VA:2459 done

BN:B 2460 But with that sight thyne eyen fede .  
 RB:B 2460  
 VA:2460 fade

BN:B 2463 That nevere thou woldest , thi thankis , lete ,  
 RB:B 2463  
 VA:2463 #

BN:B 2464 Ne remove # for to see that swete .  
 RB:B 2464 ,  
 VA:2464

BN:B 2467 The more thin herte brenneth in fir ,  
 RB:B 2467  
 VA:2467 thine fier #

BN:B 2468 The more thin herte is in desir .  
 RB:B 2468  
 VA:2468 thine desire

BN:B 2471 The peyne of love , unto a fer ;  
 RB:B 2471  
 VA:2471 fere .

BN:B 2472 For evermore thou neigest ner ,  
 RB:B 2472  
 VA:2472 [thou] nere

BN:B 2473 Thou , or whooso that it bee ,  
 RB:B 2473  
 VA:2473 [Thou]

BN:B 2476 As experience shall thee kenne :  
 RB:B 2476 .  
 VA:2476 .

BN:B 2477 Whereso [thou] comest in ony coost ,  
 RB:B 2477  
 VA:2477 #

BN:B 2478 Who is next fyr , he brenneth moost .  
 RB:B 2478  
 VA:2478 fuyre

BN:B 2479 # And yitt forsothe , for all thin hete ,  
 RB:B 2479  
 VA:2479 " thine

BN:B 2486 And holde thisilf biguyled ill #  
 RB:B 2486 ,  
 VA:2486

BN:B 2488 To shewe hir ought of thyn entent .  
 RB:B 2488  
 VA:2488 thyne



BN:B 2489 Thyn herte full sore thou wolt dispise ,  
 RB:B 2489  
 VA:2489 #

BN:B 2490 And eke repreve of cowardise ,  
 RB:B 2490  
 VA:2490 #

BN:B 2491 That thou , so dul in every thing ,  
 RB:B 2491 #  
 VA:2491 dulle everything

BN:B 2492 Were domm for drede , withoute spekyng .  
 RB:B 2492  
 VA:2492 domme

BN:B 2493 Thou shalt eke thenke thou didest folye #  
 RB:B 2493 thou foly ,  
 VA:2493

BN:B 2494 That thou were hir so faste bye ,  
 RB:B 2494 by  
 VA:2494 fast #

BN:B 2495 And durst not aunte thee to saye  
 RB:B 2495  
 VA:2495 say

BN:B 2496 Somthyng # er thou cam awaye ;  
 RB:B 2496 ,  
 VA:2496 , away

BN:B 2498 To speke of hir whanne thou bigonne .  
 RB:B 2498  
 VA:2498 ,

BN:B 2499 But yitt she wolde , for thy sake ,  
 RB:B 2499 yif  
 VA:2499 [yif]

BN:B 2500 In armes goodly thee have take --  
 RB:B 2500 ,  
 VA:2500 .

BN:B 2503 # Thus shalt thou morne and eke compleyn ,  
 RB:B 2503  
 VA:2503 " compleyne #

BN:B 2504 And gete enchesoun to goon ageyn  
 RB:B 2504  
 VA:2504 goone ageyne

BN:B 2505 Unto thi walk , or to thi place #  
 RB:B 2505 ,  
 VA:2505 walke ,

BN:B 2508 Thou woldest fynde occasioun  
 RB:B 2508  
 VA:2508 accasioun

BN:B 2509 For to gon unto hire hous .  
 RB:B 2509  
 VA:2509 gone ;

BN:B 2512 If thou thin honour myghtist save ,  
 RB:B 2512  
 VA:2512 thine

BN:B 2514 Thider # for thi loves sake ,  
 RB:B 2514 ,  
 VA:2514 ;

BN:B 2515 Full fayn thou woldist , but for drede  
 RB:B 2515 ;  
 VA:2515

BN:B 2517 Wherfore I rede , in thi goyng ,  
 RB:B 2517  
 VA:2517 #

BN:B 2518 And also in thyn ageyn-comyng ,  
 RB:B 2518  
 VA:2518 thyne ageyn comyng #

BN:B 2519 Thou be well war that men ne wit .  
 RB:B 2519  
 VA:2519 ware wite

BN:B 2520 Feyne thee other cause than it  
 RB:B 2520  
 VA:2520 itte

BN:B 2521 To go that weye , or faste by ;  
 RB:B 2521  
 VA:2521 fast bye

BN:B 2522 To hele wel is no foly .  
 RB:B 2522  
 VA:2522 folye

BN:B 2523 # And if so be it happe thee  
 RB:B 2523  
 VA:2523 "

BN:B 2527 And eke thy blod shal al toquake ,  
 RB:B 2527  
 VA:2527 blode

BN:B 2528 Thyn hewe eke chaungen for hir sake .  
 RB:B 2528  
 VA:2528 Thyne

BN:B 2529 But word and wit , with chere full pale ,  
 RB:B 2529  
 VA:2529 witte

BN:B 2532 That thou # resoun durst bigynne ,  
 RB:B 2532 [thy]  
 VA:2532 d[u]rst

BN:B 2541 For they in herte kunne thenke a thyng ,  
 RB:B 2541  
 VA:2541 [o] #

BN:B 2543 # And whanne thi speche is eendid all ,  
 RB:B 2543  
 VA:2543 "

BN:B 2544 Ryght thus to thee it shall byfall :  
 RB:B 2544  
 VA:2544 ;

BN:B 2545 If ony word thanne come to mynde #  
 RB:B 2545 ,  
 VA:2545 ,

BN:B 2547 Thanne thou shalt brenne in gret martir ,  
 RB:B 2547 ;  
 VA:2547 martire

BN:B 2548 For thou shalt brenne as ony fir .  
 RB:B 2548  
 VA:2548 here

BN:B 2549 This is the stryf # and eke the affray ,  
 RB:B 2549 ,  
 VA:2549 #

BN:B 2551 This bargeyn eende may never take ,  
 RB:B 2551  
 VA:2551 #

BN:B 2553 # And whanne the nyght is comen , anoon  
 RB:B 2553  
 VA:2553 "

BN:B 2554 A thousand angres shall come uppon .  
 RB:B 2554  
 VA:2554 thosande

BN:B 2556 Where thou shalt have but smal delit .  
 RB:B 2556 ;  
 VA:2556 delite

BN:B 2559 Sterte in thi bed aboute full wide ,  
 RB:B 2559  
 VA:2559 bedde

BN:B 2560 And turne full ofte on every side ,  
 RB:B 2560 ;  
 VA:2560

BN:B 2561 Now downward groff # and now upright ,  
 RB:B 2561 ,  
 VA:2561 ,

BN:B 2562 And walowe in woo the longe nyght .  
 RB:B 2562 ;  
 VA:2562 ;

BN:B 2563 Thine armys shalt thou sprede a-bred ,  
 RB:B 2563  
 VA:2563 abr[e]de #

BN:B 2564 As man in werre were forwerreyd .  
 RB:B 2564  
 VA:2564 forwerede

BN:B 2566 Of hir shap and hir semblaunce ,  
 RB:B 2566  
 VA:2566 shappe

BN:B 2567 Whereto non other may be pere .  
 RB:B 2567  
 VA:2567 none

BN:B 2569 That thee shal se[me] # somtyme that nyght #  
 RB:B 2569 seme ,  
 VA:2569 [seme] ,

BN:B 2570 That thou hast hir # that is so bright #  
 RB:B 2570 ,  
 VA:2570

BN:B 2573 Thou shalt make castels thanne in Spayne #  
 RB:B 2573  
 VA:2573

BN:B 2576 While thou so slombrest in that thought #  
 RB:B 2576  
 VA:2576 slomrest

BN:B 2578 The which , in soth , nys but # fable ,  
 RB:B 2578 a ;  
 VA:2578

BN:B 2580 Thanne shalt thou sighe and wepe faste ,  
 RB:B 2580  
 VA:2580 #

BN:B 2581 And say , ' Dere God , what thing is this ?  
 RB:B 2581 god  
 VA:2581

BN:B 2582 My drem is turned all amys ,  
 RB:B 2582  
 VA:2582 dreme

BN:B 2583 Which was full swete and apparent ;  
 RB:B 2583  
 VA:2583

BN:B 2585 Now yede this mery thought away !  
 RB:B 2585  
 VA:2585

BN:B 2587 I wolde this thought wolde come ageyn ,  
 RB:B 2587  
 VA:2587 ageyne

BN:B 2588 For it aleggith well my peyn .  
 RB:B 2588  
 VA:2588 peyne

BN:B 2590 It sleth me , that it lastith noght .  
 RB:B 2590  
 VA:2590 #

BN:B 2591 A , Lord ! Why nyl ye me socoure #  
 RB:B 2591 why socure ?  
 VA:2591

BN:B 2592 The joye , I trowe , that I langoure ?  
 RB:B 2592 Fro # #  
 VA:2592

BN:B 2593 The deth I wolde me shulde sloo #  
 RB:B 2593  
 VA:2593

BN:B 2595 Myn harm is hard , withouten wene ;  
 RB:B 2595  
 VA:2595 Myne harme harde

BN:B 2596 My gret unese full ofte I meene .  
 RB:B 2596  
 VA:2596 unease

BN:B 2597 " But wolde Love do so I myght  
 RB:B 2597 #  
 VA:2597



BN:B 2624 A , Lord ! Wher I shall byde the day  
 RB:B 2624 wher  
 VA:2624 Where

BN:B 2627 A , God ! Whanne shal the dawnyng spring ?  
 RB:B 2627 whanne  
 VA:2627 springe

BN:B 2629 I have no joye thus heere to ly ,  
 RB:B 2629  
 VA:2629 lye #

BN:B 2630 Whanne that my love is not me by .  
 RB:B 2630  
 VA:2630 bye

BN:B 2633 I wolde it dawed , and were now day ,  
 RB:B 2633  
 VA:2633 # #

BN:B 2636 A , slowe sonne , shewe thin enprise !  
 RB:B 2636 !  
 VA:2636 thine

BN:B 2637 Sped thee to sprede thy beemys bright ;  
 RB:B 2637  
 VA:2637 Spede

BN:B 2638 And chace the derknesse of the nyght ,  
 RB:B 2638 chance derkness  
 VA:2638

BN:B 2640 Whiche in me lasten all to longe . '  
 RB:B 2640  
 VA:2640 Which

BN:B 2641 " The nyght shalt thou contene soo #  
 RB:B 2641 #  
 VA:2641

BN:B 2644 Thou shalt mowe lerne in that siknesse ,  
 RB:B 2644  
 VA:2644 sha[l]t sijknesse

BN:B 2645 And thus enduryng shalt thou ly ,  
 RB:B 2645 endurying  
 VA:2645 lye #

BN:B 2647 Out of thy bedde , and harneyse thee ,  
 RB:B 2647  
 VA:2647 #

BN:B 2649 All pryvyly thanne shalt thou goon ,  
 RB:B 2649  
 VA:2649 Shal[t]

BN:B 2650 What weder it be , thisilf alloon ,  
 RB:B 2650  
 VA:2650 [weder]

BN:B 2651 For reyn or hayl , for snow , for slet ,  
 RB:B 2651 snowe  
 VA:2651 reyne hayle snowe slete

BN:B 2652 Thider she dwellith # that is so swet ,  
 RB:B 2652  
 VA:2652 swete

BN:B 2653 The which may fall a-slepe be ,  
 RB:B 2653  
 VA:2653                               aslepe       #

BN:B 2654 And thenkith but lytel upon thee .  
 RB:B 2654       thynkith  
 VA:2654

BN:B 2655 Thanne shalt thou goon , ful foule afeered ,  
 RB:B 2655  
 VA:2655   afeerd

BN:B 2656 Loke if the gate be unspered ,  
 RB:B 2656       thee  
 VA:2656

BN:B 2657 And waite without # in woo and peyn ,  
 RB:B 2657  
 VA:2657   peyne

BN:B 2658 Full yvel a-coold , in wynd and reyn .  
 RB:B 2658                               #       wynde  
 VA:2658                       acoolde       wynde       reyne

BN:B 2659 Thanne shal thou go the dore bifore ,  
 RB:B 2659       shalt               thee  
 VA:2659   ;

BN:B 2661 Or hool , or reefte , whatevere it were ;  
 RB:B 2661   whatever  
 VA:2661       hoole   ,

BN:B 2662 Thanne shalt thou stoupe # and lay to ere ,  
 RB:B 2662  
 VA:2662

BN:B 2663 If they withynne a-slepe be # --  
 RB:B 2663  
 VA:2663                               a slepe       #

BN:B 2664 I mene # all save the lady free ,  
 RB:B 2664       ,               thy  
 VA:2664

BN:B 2666 Go putte thisilf in jupartie #  
 RB:B 2666  
 VA:2666

BN:B 2668 That she may wite , without wene ,  
 RB:B 2668                               withouten  
 VA:2668

BN:B 2669 That thou [a-]nyght no rest hast had ,  
 RB:B 2669  
 VA:2669                       [anyght]                       hadde

BN:B 2670 So sore for hir thou were bystad .  
 RB:B 2670   bestad  
 VA:2670   bystadde

BN:B 2673 # And loke , for love of that relyk ,  
 RB:B 2673  
 VA:2673       "   relyke

BN:B 2674 That thou thenke noon other lyk ,  
 RB:B 2674                       noone                       ;  
 VA:2674   lyke

BN:B 2675 For whom thou hast so gret annoy ,  
 RB:B 2675 haste #  
 VA:2675 [whom] #

BN:B 2676 Shall kysse thee , er thou go away ,  
 RB:B 2676 ;  
 VA:2676

BN:B 2677 And holde that in full gret deynte .  
 RB:B 2677 ,  
 VA:2677

BN:B 2679 Bifore the hous # ne in the way ,  
 RB:B 2679 ,  
 VA:2679

BN:B 2680 Loke thou be goon ageyn er day .  
 RB:B 2680  
 VA:2680 goone

BN:B 2681 Such comyng # and such goyng ,  
 RB:B 2681 ,  
 VA:2681

BN:B 2682 Such hevynesse # and such wakyng ,  
 RB:B 2682 ,  
 VA:2682 [wakyng]

BN:B 2685 For Love leveth colour ne cleernesse ;  
 RB:B 2685  
 VA:2685 love

BN:B 2687 Thou shalt wel by thysilf see  
 RB:B 2687 shalte  
 VA:2687

BN:B 2688 That thou must nedis assayed be .  
 RB:B 2688  
 VA:2688 assaid

BN:B 2689 For men that shape hem other wey  
 RB:B 2689  
 VA:2689 weye

BN:B 2690 Falsly her ladyes for to bitray ,  
 RB:B 2690 bitrey  
 VA:2690 bitraye

BN:B 2692 With false othes her loves they gatt .  
 RB:B 2692 ;  
 VA:2692

BN:B 2693 For oft I see suche losengours  
 RB:B 2693 such  
 VA:2693 [oft]

BN:B 2694 Fatter than abbatis or priours .  
 RB:B 2694 thanne abattis  
 VA:2694

BN:B 2695 " Yit with o thing I thee charge ,  
 RB:B 2695 #  
 VA:2695 ,

BN:B 2696 That is to seye , that thou be large  
 RB:B 2696  
 VA:2696 [is]



BN:B 2697 Unto the mayde that hir doth serve ,  
 RB:B 2697 thee ;  
 VA:2697 doith ;

BN:B 2698 So best hir thank thou shalt deserve .  
 RB:B 2698  
 VA:2698 thanke

BN:B 2699 Yeve hir yiftes , and get hir grace ,  
 RB:B 2699 ;  
 VA:2699 # gete g[r]ace

BN:B 2704 And please as mych as thou may ;  
 RB:B 2704 mychel  
 VA:2704

BN:B 2705 Gret good thorough hem may come to thee #  
 RB:B 2705 ,  
 VA:2705 Grete

BN:B 2706 Bicause with hir they ben pryve .  
 RB:B 2706  
 VA:2706 ;

BN:B 2707 They shal hir telle hou they thee fand  
 RB:B 2707  
 VA:2707 fande

BN:B 2708 Curteis , and wys , and well doand ,  
 RB:B 2708 wel  
 VA:2708 doande

BN:B 2709 And she shall preise well the mare .  
 RB:B 2709 thee  
 VA:2709 [the] m[a]re

BN:B 2710 Loke oute of londe thou be not fare ,  
 RB:B 2710  
 VA:2710 f[a]re ;

BN:B 2712 Bihoveth to gon out of contree ,  
 RB:B 2712  
 VA:2712 gone

BN:B 2713 Leve hool thin herte in hostage ,  
 RB:B 2713  
 VA:2713 hoole #

BN:B 2715 Think long to see the swete thyng  
 RB:B 2715 Thenke thee  
 VA:2715 Thenke longe

BN:B 2716 That hath thin herte in hir kepyng .  
 RB:B 2716  
 VA:2716 thine

BN:B 2717 " Now have I told thee in what wise  
 RB:B 2717 # tolde  
 VA:2717 tolde

BN:B 2719 Do it thanne , if thou wolt have  
 RB:B 2719  
 VA:2719 #

BN:B 2720 The meede that thou aftir crave . "  
 RB:B 2720 mede after  
 VA:2720

BN:B 2722 I seide hym : " Sire , how may it be  
RB:B 2722 Sir  
VA:2722 ,

BN:B 2725 I merveyle me wonder faste  
RB:B 2725 marveyle  
VA:2725

BN:B 2728 In sorwe # and thought # and such sighing ,  
RB:B 2728 , ,  
VA:2728

BN:B 2729 Ay unreleased woo to make ,  
RB:B 2729 Aye  
VA:2729 [Ay]

BN:B 2731 In such annoy contynuely # --  
RB:B 2731 ,  
VA:2731 . #

BN:B 2734 Myght lyve a month , such peynes to fele . "  
RB:B 2734  
VA:2734 monthe #

BN:B 2735 The God of Love thanne seide me :  
RB:B 2735 seyde  
VA:2735

BN:B 2736 " Freend , by the feith I owe to thee ,  
RB:B 2736 Freende  
VA:2736

BN:B 2737 May no man have good , but he it by .  
RB:B 2737  
VA:2737 bye

BN:B 2741 In thank that thyng is taken more ,  
RB:B 2741  
VA:2741 thanke #

BN:B 2743 Certis , no wo ne may atteyne  
RB:B 2743 Certes  
VA:2743

BN:B 2746 No more than a man [may] counte  
RB:B 2746 thanne  
VA:2746

BN:B 2747 The dropes that of the water be .  
RB:B 2747 thee  
VA:2747

BN:B 2748 For drye as well the greete see  
RB:B 2748 greet  
VA:2748 greet

BN:B 2749 Thou myghtist # as the harmes telle  
RB:B 2749 , thee  
VA:2749

BN:B 2750 Of hem that with love dwelle  
RB:B 2750 Love  
VA:2750

BN:B 2751 In servyse , for peyne hem sleeth .  
RB:B 2751 servyce ; ,  
VA:2751

BN:B 2752 And yet ech man wolde fle the deeth ,  
RB:B 2752 thee  
VA:2752 [yet]

BN:B 2753 And trowe thei shulde nevere escape ,  
RB:B 2753 never  
VA:2753

BN:B 2754 Nere that hope couthe hem make  
RB:B 2754  
VA:2754 Hope

BN:B 2756 And may not geten for to et  
RB:B 2756  
VA:2756 ete

BN:B 2757 But barly breed # and watir pure ,  
RB:B 2757 ,  
VA:2757

BN:B 2758 And lyeth in vermyn and in ordure ;  
RB:B 2758  
VA:2758 [in]

BN:B 2759 With all this # yitt can he lyve ,  
RB:B 2759  
VA:2759 ,

BN:B 2760 Good hope such comfort hath hym yive ,  
RB:B 2760  
VA:2760 Hope yeve

BN:B 2762 Delyvered , and come to liberte .  
RB:B 2762  
VA:2762 #

BN:B 2763 In fortune is [his] fulle trust ,  
RB:B 2763 ;  
VA:2763 full tr[u]st

BN:B 2764 Though he lye in strawe or dust ;  
RB:B 2764 ,  
VA:2764

BN:B 2765 In hoope is all his susteynyng .  
RB:B 2765 systeynyng  
VA:2765 Hoope

BN:B 2767 Whiche Love hath shit in his prisoun ,  
RB:B 2767  
VA:2767 shitte

BN:B 2768 Good hope is her salvacioun .  
RB:B 2768  
VA:2768 Hope

BN:B 2769 Good hope , how sore that they smerte ,  
RB:B 2769  
VA:2769 Hope

BN:B 2771 To profre her body to martire ;  
RB:B 2771  
VA:2771 martre

BN:B 2772 For hope so sore doth hem desire  
RB:B 2772 dothe  
VA:2772 Hope doith

BN:B 2773 To suffre ech harm that men devise ,  
 RB:B 2773  
 VA:2773 harme #

BN:B 2775 " Hope in desir caccheth victorie ;  
 RB:B 2775 #  
 VA:2775 desire cacche[th] .

BN:B 2776 In hope # of love is all the glorie ;  
 RB:B 2776  
 VA:2776 Hope , ,

BN:B 2777 For hope is all that love may yive ;  
 RB:B 2777  
 VA:2777 Hope yeve

BN:B 2778 Nere hope , ther shulde no lover lyve .  
 RB:B 2778  
 VA:2778 Hope

BN:B 2779 Blessid be hope , which with desir  
 RB:B 2779  
 VA:2779 Hope desire

BN:B 2780 Avaunceth lovers in such maner !  
 RB:B 2780  
 VA:2780 manere

BN:B 2781 Good hope is curteis for to please ,  
 RB:B 2781  
 VA:2781 Hope

BN:B 2783 Hope kepith his bond , and wole abide ,  
 RB:B 2783 bonde  
 VA:2783 [bonde] #

BN:B 2785 For hope to lovers , as most cheef ,  
 RB:B 2785  
 VA:2785 Hope

BN:B 2786 Doth hem endure all myscheef ;  
 RB:B 2786  
 VA:2786

BN:B 2787 Hope is her helpe # whanne myster is .  
 RB:B 2787 ,  
 VA:2787 ,

BN:B 2788 " And I shall yeve thee eke , iwys ,  
 RB:B 2788 #  
 VA:2788

BN:B 2790 Doth to hem that be in my las .  
 RB:B 2790  
 VA:2790 Doith

BN:B 2791 # The firste good that may be founde  
 RB:B 2791  
 VA:2791 " first

BN:B 2792 To hem that in my las be bounde #  
 RB:B 2792  
 VA:2792 lace ,

BN:B 2795 Best in thyn herte , where she be --  
 RB:B 2795  
 VA:2795 thyne ;



BN:B 2831 Thorough spekyng , whanne they myghte heere  
 RB:B 2831 #  
 VA:2831 # myght

BN:B 2832 Of her lovers # to hem so dere .  
 RB:B 2832 ,  
 VA:2832 ,

BN:B 2833 To hem it voidith all her smerte ,  
 RB:B 2833 [hem] voideth  
 VA:2833 [hem]

BN:B 2839 That clerkis writen that hir knewe ,  
 RB:B 2839 #  
 VA:2839

BN:B 2840 Ther was a lady fresh of hewe ,  
 RB:B 2840  
 VA:2840 hwe

BN:B 2841 Which of hir love made a song  
 RB:B 2841  
 VA:2841 songe

BN:B 2842 On hym for to remembre among ,  
 RB:B 2842  
 VA:2842 amonge

BN:B 2843 In which she seyde , ' Whanne that I here  
 RB:B 2843  
 VA:2843 seide

BN:B 2845 To me it voidith all # smert ,  
 RB:B 2845 [my] smerte  
 VA:2845

BN:B 2846 Iwys , he sittith so ner myn hert .  
 RB:B 2846  
 VA:2846 nere myne hertel #

BN:B 2850 As of his persone dalyaunce . '  
 RB:B 2850 person  
 VA:2850

BN:B 2851 She wist full well that Swete-Spekyng  
 RB:B 2851  
 VA:2851 Sweter Spekyng

BN:B 2852 Comfortith in full myche thyng .  
 RB:B 2852  
 VA:2852 mych

BN:B 2853 Hir love she hadde full well assayed ;  
 RB:B 2853 assayd ,  
 VA:2853 assaid

BN:B 2854 Of him she was full well apaied ;  
 RB:B 2854 apaied  
 VA:2854 hem

BN:B 2855 To speke of hym hir joye was sett .  
 RB:B 2855 him  
 VA:2855

BN:B 2856 # Therefore I rede thee that thou gett  
 RB:B 2856 "  
 VA:2856 "



BN:B 2895 Comyth of sight and of biholdyng ,  
RB:B 2895 Cometh #  
VA:2895

BN:B 2897 The whiche may noon ese do  
RB:B 2897  
VA:2897 which

BN:B 2902 Most delytable and saverous ,  
RB:B 2902  
VA:2902 [saverous] #

BN:B 2903 For to aswage a mannes sorowe ,  
RB:B 2903  
VA:2903 sorwe

BN:B 2904 To sen his lady by the morwe .  
RB:B 2904 thee  
VA:2904 sene ;

BN:B 2905 For it is a full noble thing ,  
RB:B 2905  
VA:2905 #

BN:B 2910 They have no drede to faren amys ;  
RB:B 2910 :  
VA:2910 amysse

BN:B 2911 They dreden neither wynd ne reyn ,  
RB:B 2911 wynde  
VA:2911 wynde reyne

BN:B 2912 Ne noon other maner peyn .  
RB:B 2912  
VA:2912 peyne

BN:B 2913 For whanne thyne eyen were thus in blis ,  
RB:B 2913  
VA:2913 blisse

BN:B 2914 Yit of hir curtesie , ywys ,  
RB:B 2914  
VA:2914 ywysse

BN:B 2916 But to the herte they [it] convoye ;  
RB:B 2916  
VA:2916 conveye

BN:B 2917 Part of her blisse to hym they sende ,  
RB:B 2917  
VA:2917 Parte [they] #

BN:B 2918 Of all this harm to make an ende .  
RB:B 2918  
VA:2918 harme

BN:B 2919 The eye is a good messenger ,  
RB:B 2919  
VA:2919 messangere

BN:B 2920 Which can to the herte in such maner #  
RB:B 2920 ,  
VA:2920 manere

BN:B 2921 Tidyngis sende # that [he] hath sen ,  
RB:B 2921 ,  
VA:2921 sene



BN:B 2922 To voide hym of his peynes clen .  
 RB:B 2922  
 VA:2922 clene

BN:B 2923 Wherof the herte rejoiseth soo ,  
 RB:B 2923  
 VA:2923 #

BN:B 2924 That a gret party of his woo  
 RB:B 2924  
 VA:2924 partye

BN:B 2925 Is voided # and put away to flight .  
 RB:B 2925  
 VA:2925 putte

BN:B 2926 Right as the derknesse of the nyght  
 RB:B 2926 thee  
 VA:2926

BN:B 2927 Is chased with clernesse of the mone ,  
 RB:B 2927  
 VA:2927 clerenesse mene

BN:B 2930 Biholden # may that freshe wight  
 RB:B 2930 Beholden  
 VA:2930 fresh

BN:B 2932 That al his derknesse is agoo .  
 RB:B 2932  
 VA:2932 ;

BN:B 2934 Whanne the eyen sen that may hem plese .  
 RB:B 2934  
 VA:2934 [the] [eyen] sene

BN:B 2935 " Now have I declared thee all oute #  
 RB:B 2935 #  
 VA:2935

BN:B 2937 For I have told thee feithfully  
 RB:B 2937  
 VA:2937 tolde

BN:B 2939 And alle lovers that wole be  
 RB:B 2939 all  
 VA:2939 all

BN:B 2940 Feithfull # and full of stabilite .  
 RB:B 2940  
 VA:2940

BN:B 2941 Good-Hope alwey kep bi thi side ,  
 RB:B 2941 syde  
 VA:2941 kepe

BN:B 2943 Swete-Lokyng and Swete-Speche --  
 RB:B 2943 ;  
 VA:2943 Swete Speche -

BN:B 2944 Of all thyne harmes thei shall be leche ,  
 RB:B 2944 ;  
 VA:2944 ;

BN:B 2946 If thou canst bide in sufferaunce ,  
 RB:B 2946  
 VA:2946 suffraunce

BN:B 2948 Thou shalt be quyt of thyn emprise  
 RB:B 2948  
 VA:2948                    quyte    thyne

BN:B 2950 But at this tyme this I thee yive . "  
 RB:B 2950            al .  
 VA:2950            [at]                                    yeve

BN:B 2954 He vanyshide away all sodeynly ,  
 RB:B 2954        vanysshid                    ;  
 VA:2954

BN:B 2955 And I alloone lefte , all sool ,  
 RB:B 2955            alloon  
 VA:2955                                    soole

BN:B 2956 So full of compleynt and of dool ,  
 RB:B 2956  
 VA:2956                                    doole

BN:B 2957 For I saw no man there me by .  
 RB:B 2957  
 VA:2957                    sawe

BN:B 2959 Me for to curen nothyng I knew ,  
 RB:B 2959  
 VA:2959                                    knewe

BN:B 2960 Save the botoun bright of hew ,  
 RB:B 2960  
 VA:2960                    bot[oun]                    hewe

BN:B 2961 Wheron was sett hoolly my thought .  
 RB:B 2961                    hoolly  
 VA:2961

BN:B 2962 Of other comfort knew I nought ,  
 RB:B 2962  
 VA:2962                                    knewe

BN:B 2964 I knew not elles to my bihove  
 RB:B 2964  
 VA:2964            knewe

BN:B 2969 As ye toforn have herd me seyn ;  
 RB:B 2969  
 VA:2969                                    seyne

BN:B 2970 And fast I bisiede , and wolde fayn  
 RB:B 2970  
 VA:2970                                    fayne

BN:B 2971 Have passed the hay , if I myghte  
 RB:B 2971  
 VA:2971                                    myght

BN:B 2972 Have geten ynne by ony slighte  
 RB:B 2972  
 VA:2972                                    slight

BN:B 2973 Unto to the botoun so faire to see .  
 RB:B 2973            #  
 VA:2973            #        bot[oun]

BN:B 2978 Therefore to entre I was in fere .  
 RB:B 2978 Therefore  
 VA:2978 Therefore

BN:B 2981 I saw come with a glad cher  
 RB:B 2981  
 VA:2981 sawe chere

BN:B 2982 To me , a lusty bachelor ,  
 RB:B 2982  
 VA:2982 bachelere

BN:B 2983 Of good stature and of good highte ,  
 RB:B 2983  
 VA:2983 hight

BN:B 2984 And Bialacoil forsothe he highte .  
 RB:B 2984  
 VA:2984 hight

BN:B 2985 Sone he was to Curtesy ,  
 RB:B 2985 ;  
 VA:2985 Some Curtesie ;

BN:B 2987 The passage of the outter hay ,  
 RB:B 2987 utter  
 VA:2987

BN:B 2988 And seide : " Sir , how that yee may  
 RB:B 2988 seid #  
 VA:2988 ,

BN:B 2989 Passe , if youre wille be  
 RB:B 2989 wylle  
 VA:2989 will

BN:B 2990 The freshe roser for to see ,  
 RB:B 2990  
 VA:2990 fresh for`

BN:B 2992 Youre warrant may [I] [be] right wele ;  
 RB:B 2992  
 VA:2992 warran[t]

BN:B 2996 I shall not feyne , dredeth nought ,  
 RB:B 2996 ;  
 VA:2996

BN:B 2997 For I am bounde to youre servise ,  
 RB:B 2997 your  
 VA:2997

BN:B 2999 Thanne unto Bialacoil saide I ,  
 RB:B 2999 seide  
 VA:2999

BN:B 3000 " I thanke you , sir , full hertely ,  
 RB:B 3000  
 VA:3000 hertly

BN:B 3001 And youre biheeste take at gre ,  
 RB:B 3001  
 VA:3001 biheest

BN:B 3002 That ye so goodly profer me .  
 RB:B 3002  
 VA:3002 prefer ;

BN:B 3003 To you it cometh of gret fraunchise #  
 RB:B 3003 ,  
 VA:3003 ,

BN:B 3004 That ye me profer youre servise . "  
 RB:B 3004  
 VA:3004 #

BN:B 3007 Whereof encombred was the hay .  
 RB:B 3007 Wherof  
 VA:3007 Wherof

BN:B 3009 To se the botoun faire and swote  
 RB:B 3009 set  
 VA:3009 bot[oun]

BN:B 3010 So freshe spronge out of the rote .  
 RB:B 3010  
 VA:3010 fresh spr[o]nge

BN:B 3012 Whanne I so nygh me myghte fel  
 RB:B 3012  
 VA:3012 myght fele

BN:B 3013 Of the botoun the swete odour ,  
 RB:B 3013  
 VA:3013 bot[oun]

BN:B 3014 And so lusty hewed of colour .  
 RB:B 3014  
 VA:3014 hwed

BN:B 3015 But thanne a cherl ( foule hym bityde ! )  
 RB:B 3015  
 VA:3015 cherle - # -

BN:B 3019 This cherl was hid there in the greves ,  
 RB:B 3019  
 VA:3019 cherle

BN:B 3021 To spie and take whom that he fond  
 RB:B 3021  
 VA:3021 fonde

BN:B 3022 Unto that roser putte an hond .  
 RB:B 3022  
 VA:3022 honde

BN:B 3023 He was not sool , for ther was moo ,  
 RB:B 3023 ;  
 VA:3023 soole ;

BN:B 3024 For with hym were other twoo  
 RB:B 3024 oother  
 VA:3024

BN:B 3027 Wykked-Tonge -- God yeve hym sorwe ! --  
 RB:B 3027 , #  
 VA:3027 - -

BN:B 3028 For neither at eve ne at morwe ,  
 RB:B 3028  
 VA:3028 #

BN:B 3029 He can of no man # good speke ;  
 RB:B 3029 [no]  
 VA:3029

BN:B 3033 Trespas was hir fadir name ,  
 RB:B 3033  
 VA:3033 Trespace

BN:B 3035 Brought of these ilke two .  
 RB:B 3035  
 VA:3035                               ilk

BN:B 3036 And yitt hadde Trespas   never adoo  
 RB:B 3036  
 VA:3036                               Trespasse

BN:B 3037 With Resoun , ne never ley hir by ,  
 RB:B 3037  
 VA:3037   bye

BN:B 3038 He was so hidous and so ugly   ,  
 RB:B 3038  
 VA:3038   oughlye -

BN:B 3039 I mene # this that Trespas highte ;  
 RB:B 3039                               ,  
 VA:3039   hight

BN:B 3040 But Resoun conceyveth of a sighte  
 RB:B 3040                               conceyved  
 VA:3040   sight

BN:B 3041 Shame , of that I spak aforne .  
 RB:B 3041  
 VA:3041   spake aforne

BN:B 3042 And whanne that Shame was thus born ,  
 RB:B 3042   #  
 VA:3042   borne

BN:B 3044 Shulde of the roser lady be ,  
 RB:B 3044   #  
 VA:3044

BN:B 3045 Which , of the botouns   more and las ,  
 RB:B 3045  
 VA:3045   bot[oun]s                       lasse

BN:B 3046 With   sondry folk assailed was ,  
 RB:B 3046  
 VA:3046   W[ith] sondre

BN:B 3047 That she ne wiste what to doo .  
 RB:B 3047  
 VA:3047                               wist                       doe

BN:B 3048 For Venus hir assailith soo ,  
 RB:B 3048                               assailleth  
 VA:3048   #

BN:B 3049 That nyght and day from hir she stal  
 RB:B 3049  
 VA:3049   stale

BN:B 3050 Botouns   and roses overal .  
 RB:B 3050  
 VA:3050   Bot[oun]s                       overall

BN:B 3053 That she hir doughter wolde hir lene ,  
 RB:B 3053 The  
 VA:3053   #

BN:B 3058 That Shame , by cause she [is] honest ,  
 RB:B 3058   is  
 VA:3058

BN:B 3060 And thus to kepe it ther were three ,  
 RB:B 3060 was  
 VA:3060

BN:B 3061 That noon shulde hardy be ne bold ,  
 RB:B 3061  
 VA:3061 bolde -

BN:B 3062 Were he yong or were he old ,  
 RB:B 3062  
 VA:3062 olde -

BN:B 3064 Botouns ne roses that there were .  
 RB:B 3064  
 VA:3064 Bot[oun]s

BN:B 3065 I hadde wel sped , hadde I not ben  
 RB:B 3065  
 VA:3065 spedde bene

BN:B 3066 Awayted with these three and sen .  
 RB:B 3066  
 VA:3066 sene

BN:B 3067 For Bialacoil , that was so fair ,  
 RB:B 3067  
 VA:3067 faire

BN:B 3068 So gracious # and debonair ,  
 RB:B 3068  
 VA:3068 debonaire

BN:B 3069 Quytt hym to me full curteisly ,  
 RB:B 3069  
 VA:3069 curteislye

BN:B 3070 And , me to plese , bad that I  
 RB:B 3070  
 VA:3070 please bade

BN:B 3071 Shulde drawe me to the botoun ner ;  
 RB:B 3071  
 VA:3071 bot[oun] nere

BN:B 3072 Prese in , to touche the roser  
 RB:B 3072  
 VA:3072 rosere

BN:B 3073 Which bar the roses , he yaf me leve ;  
 RB:B 3073  
 VA:3073 bare

BN:B 3074 This graunt ne myght but lytel greve .  
 RB:B 3074  
 VA:3074 graunte litel

BN:B 3075 And for he saw it liked me ,  
 RB:B 3075  
 VA:3075 sawe

BN:B 3076 Ryght nygh the botoun pullede he  
 RB:B 3076  
 VA:3076 bot[oun]

BN:B 3077 A leef all grene , and yaff me that ,  
 RB:B 3077 al yaf  
 VA:3077 #

BN:B 3078 The whiche ful nygh the botoun sat .  
RB:B 3078  
VA:3078 full bot[oun] ,

BN:B 3079 I made [me] of that leef full queynt ;  
RB:B 3079 ;  
VA:3079 queynte

BN:B 3080 And whanne I felte I was aqueynt  
RB:B 3080  
VA:3080 aqueynte

BN:B 3083 Thanne wax I hardy for to tel  
RB:B 3083  
VA:3083 waxe telle

BN:B 3084 To Bialacoil hou me bifel  
RB:B 3084  
VA:3084 bifelle

BN:B 3085 Of Love , that tok and wounded me ,  
RB:B 3085  
VA:3085 toke # #

BN:B 3088 Uppon no side , but it rise .  
RB:B 3088  
VA:3088 ;

BN:B 3090 In herte I have had so gret peyne ,  
RB:B 3090  
VA:3090 hadde

BN:B 3091 So gret annoy # and such affray ,  
RB:B 3091 ,  
VA:3091

BN:B 3092 That I ne wot what I shall say ;  
RB:B 3092  
VA:3092 wote

BN:B 3095 My body shulde in pecys smale ,  
RB:B 3095  
VA:3095 small

BN:B 3096 Than in any wise it shulde falle #  
RB:B 3096 ,  
VA:3096 fall

BN:B 3097 That ye wratthed shulde ben with me . "  
RB:B 3097  
VA:3097 # # #

BN:B 3100 For nought that thou shalt to me say . "  
RB:B 3100  
VA:3100 #

BN:B 3101 Thanne seide I , " Ser , not you displeas  
RB:B 3101  
VA:3101 Sir

BN:B 3102 To knowen of my gret unese ,  
RB:B 3102  
VA:3102 myn unnese

BN:B 3104 For peynes gret , disese , and thought #  
RB:B 3104 ,  
VA:3104 ,

BN:B 3108 The soore of whiche shall nevere slake ,  
RB:B 3108  
VA:3108 #

BN:B 3109 But ye the botoun graunte me ,  
RB:B 3109  
VA:3109 bot[oun]

BN:B 3112 And tresour that I moost desire . "  
RB:B 3112  
VA:3112 ,

BN:B 3116 What ? Wolde ye shende me in this wise ?  
RB:B 3116 !  
VA:3116

BN:B 3117 A mochel fool thanne I were ,  
RB:B 3117  
VA:3117 mocheI foole

BN:B 3119 The fresh botoun so faire of sight .  
RB:B 3119  
VA:3119 bot[oun]

BN:B 3122 Or take the Rose # aforn his kynde .  
RB:B 3122  
VA:3122 rose ? ;

BN:B 3123 Ye are not curteys to aske it .  
RB:B 3123 ask  
VA:3123

BN:B 3124 Late it still on the roser sitt #  
RB:B 3124  
VA:3124 ?

BN:B 3129 To me it is so leef and deer . "  
RB:B 3129  
VA:3129 deere #

BN:B 3130 With that sterte oute anoon Daunger ,  
RB:B 3130  
VA:3130 Daungere

BN:B 3131 Out of the place were he was hid .  
RB:B 3131  
VA:3131 hidde

BN:B 3132 His malice in his chere was kid ;  
RB:B 3132  
VA:3132 kidde

BN:B 3133 Full gret he was and blak of hewe ,  
RB:B 3133  
VA:3133 grete

BN:B 3135 Like sharp urchouns his her was growe ;  
RB:B 3135  
VA:3135 here ,

BN:B 3136 # # # # # # # # #  
RB:B 3136 His eyes reed sparcl yng as the fyr glowe ;  
VA:3136 [His] [eyes] [reed] [sparclyng] [as] [the] [fyre] [glowe] ;

BN:B 3137 His nose frounced , full kirked stood .  
RB:B 3137  
VA:3137 stoode



BN:B 3138 He com criand as he were wood ,  
 RB:B 3138  
 VA:3138 come criande woode

BN:B 3140 Thou bryngest hider so booldely  
 RB:B 3140  
 VA:3140 booldly

BN:B 3141 Hym that so nygh [is] the roser ?  
 RB:B 3141  
 VA:3141 ;

BN:B 3145 To late hym of the roser wit .  
 RB:B 3145  
 VA:3145 wite

BN:B 3146 Who serveth a feloun is yvel quit .  
 RB:B 3146  
 VA:3146 quitte

BN:B 3149 Fle hennes , felowe ! I rede thee goo !  
 RB:B 3149  
 VA:3149 #

BN:B 3150 It wanteth litel I wole thee sloo .  
 RB:B 3150  
 VA:3150 [I]

BN:B 3151 For Bialacoil ne knew thee nought ,  
 RB:B 3151  
 VA:3151 knewe

BN:B 3152 Whanne thee to serve he sette his thought ;  
 RB:B 3152  
 VA:3152 Serve

BN:B 3153 For thou wolt shame hym , if thou myght ,  
 RB:B 3153  
 VA:3153 him

BN:B 3159 I durst no more there make abod #  
 RB:B 3159  
 VA:3159 abode ,

BN:B 3160 For the cherl , he was so wod ,  
 RB:B 3160  
 VA:3160 # wode

BN:B 3163 For feer of hym I tremblyde and quok ,  
 RB:B 3163  
 VA:3163 quoke

BN:B 3164 So cherlishly his heed it shok ,  
 RB:B 3164 he  
 VA:3164 shoke

BN:B 3167 Thanne Bialacoil is fled and mat ,  
 RB:B 3167  
 VA:3167 fledde mate

BN:B 3168 And I , all sool , disconsolat ,  
 RB:B 3168  
 VA:3168 soole disconsolate

BN:B 3174 And therto hadde I so gret ire ,  
 RB:B 3174  
 VA:3174 #

BN:B 3175 That I ne durst the hayes passe .  
 RB:B 3175 haye  
 VA:3175 ;

BN:B 3176 There was noon hope ; there was no grace .  
 RB:B 3176 ,  
 VA:3176 ,

BN:B 3181 Love holdith his heest to me right wel ,  
 RB:B 3181 holdeth  
 VA:3181 wele

BN:B 3182 Whanne peyne he seide I shulde fel ;  
 RB:B 3182  
 VA:3182 pevne fele .

BN:B 3183 Noon herte may thenke , ne tunge seyn ,  
 RB:B 3183  
 VA:3183 seyne

BN:B 3184 A quarter of my woo and peyn .  
 RB:B 3184 myn  
 VA:3184 [my] peyne

BN:B 3186 Myn herte in poynt was for to braste ,  
 RB:B 3186  
 VA:3186 b[ra]ste #

BN:B 3187 Whanne I thought on the Rose , that soo  
 RB:B 3187  
 VA:3187 rose

BN:B 3189 A long while stod I in that stat ,  
 RB:B 3189  
 VA:3189 stode state

BN:B 3190 Til that me saugh # so mad and mat #  
 RB:B 3190  
 VA:3190 , madde mate ,

BN:B 3191 The lady of the highe ward ,  
 RB:B 3191  
 VA:3191 high warde

BN:B 3195 Com doun to me , withouten mor .  
 RB:B 3195  
 VA:3195 Come without more

BN:B 3196 But she was neither yong ne hoor ,  
 RB:B 3196  
 VA:3196 hoore

BN:B 3198 But best # as it were in a mene .  
 RB:B 3198 ,  
 VA:3198

BN:B 3201 And on hir heed she hadde a crowne .  
 RB:B 3201 #  
 VA:3201 [on]

BN:B 3202 Hir semede wel an high persoune ,  
 RB:B 3202 ;  
 VA:3202

BN:B 3203 For round enviroun , hir crownet  
 RB:B 3203  
 VA:3203 rounde

BN:B 3206 I trowe were maad in paradys ,  
 RB:B 3206 ;  
 VA:3206

BN:B 3207 For Nature hadde nevere such a grace ,  
 RB:B 3207 Fot gras #  
 VA:3207

BN:B 3208 To forge a werk of such compace .  
 RB:B 3208 compas  
 VA:3208

BN:B 3209 For certeyn , but if the letter ly ,  
 RB:B 3209  
 VA:3209 lye

BN:B 3213 That she hath myght and seignorie  
 RB:B 3213  
 VA:3213 seignurie

BN:B 3214 To kepe men from all folye .  
 RB:B 3214 ;  
 VA:3214

BN:B 3215 Whoso wole trowe hir lore ,  
 RB:B 3215  
 VA:3215 #

BN:B 3217 And while I stod thus derk and pale ,  
 RB:B 3217  
 VA:3217 stode

BN:B 3219 She seide , " Al hayl , my swete freend !  
 RB:B 3219 sweete  
 VA:3219 hayle freende

BN:B 3220 Foly and childhood wol thee sheend ,  
 RB:B 3220  
 VA:3220 ahd childhoode wole sheende

BN:B 3221 Which the have putt in gret affray .  
 RB:B 3221  
 VA:3221 [the]

BN:B 3224 In yvell tyme thou wentist to see  
 RB:B 3224 yvel  
 VA:3224

BN:B 3225 The gardyn , whereof Ydilnesse  
 RB:B 3225  
 VA:3225 gardyne wherof

BN:B 3226 Bar the keye # and was maistresse ,  
 RB:B 3226 ,  
 VA:3226 Bare

BN:B 3227 Whanne thou yedest in the daunce  
 RB:B 3227  
 VA:3227 [yedest]

BN:B 3228 With hir , and hadde a queyntaunce .  
 RB:B 3228  
 VA:3228 hadde[st]

BN:B 3229 Hir queyntaunce is perilous ,  
 RB:B 3229 .  
 VA:3229

BN:B 3231 She hath [thee] trashed , withoute wen .  
 RB:B 3231  
 VA:3231 wene

BN:B 3232 The God of Love hadde the not sen ,  
 RB:B 3232  
 VA:3232 sene

BN:B 3234 In the verger # where Myrthe hym pleyed .  
 RB:B 3234  
 VA:3234

BN:B 3235 If foly have supprised thee ,  
 RB:B 3235 Foly  
 VA:3235

BN:B 3236 Do so that it recovered be ,  
 RB:B 3236 ;  
 VA:3236

BN:B 3237 And be wel ware to take nomore  
 RB:B 3237 namore  
 VA:3237 no more

BN:B 3238 Counsel , that greveth aftir sore .  
 RB:B 3238  
 VA:3238 #

BN:B 3239 He is wis # that wol hymself chastise .  
 RB:B 3239  
 VA:3239 wise , wole

BN:B 3241 Trespace among , and do foly ,  
 RB:B 3241  
 VA:3241 amonge

BN:B 3245 The God of Love hoolly foryet ,  
 RB:B 3245 hoolly  
 VA:3245 foryete

BN:B 3246 That hath thee in sich peyne set ,  
 RB:B 3246  
 VA:3246 sette

BN:B 3248 I can [nat] sen how thou maist goo  
 RB:B 3248 nat  
 VA:3248 [not] sene

BN:B 3251 Felly purposith thee to werreye ,  
 RB:B 3251  
 VA:3251 [werreye]

BN:B 3253 " And yitt of Daunger cometh no blame ,  
 RB:B 3253 #  
 VA:3253

BN:B 3254 In reward of my doughter Shame ,  
 RB:B 3254  
 VA:3254 rewarde

BN:B 3255 Which hath the roses in hir ward ,  
 RB:B 3255  
 VA:3255 warde

BN:B 3256 As she that may be no musard .  
 RB:B 3256  
 VA:3256 musarde

BN:B 3263 So moche tresoun is in his male  
 RB:B 3263     muche  
 VA:3263

BN:B 3264 Of falsnesse , for to seyne a tale .  
 RB:B 3264     falsnesse  
 VA:3264

BN:B 3269 This is the yvell that love they call ,  
 RB:B 3269  
 VA:3269                             calle

BN:B 3270 Wherynne ther is but foly al ,  
 RB:B 3270                             ;  
 VA:3270                             alle

BN:B 3274 His scole he lesith , if he be a clerk .  
 RB:B 3274                             ;  
 VA:3274                             ;

BN:B 3276 He shal not thryve therynne , for he  
 RB:B 3276                             ;  
 VA:3276

BN:B 3278 Than monk , hermyte , or chanoun .  
 RB:B 3278  
 VA:3278             monke

BN:B 3279 The peyne is hard , out [of] mesure ;  
 RB:B 3279                             of  
 VA:3279

BN:B 3282 Is myche tribulacioun .  
 RB:B 3282  
 VA:3282             mych

BN:B 3284 And but in hap    is the getyng ;  
 RB:B 3284  
 VA:3284                             happe

BN:B 3285 For I see there many in travaille ,  
 RB:B 3285  
 VA:3285                             travaill

BN:B 3291 Thyn herte was joly # but not sage ,  
 RB:B 3291                             ,  
 VA:3291     Thyne

BN:B 3292 Whanne thou were brought in sich a   rage #  
 RB:B 3292  
 VA:3292                             [a] [rage] '

BN:B 3294 And to leve   of is   gret maistry .  
 RB:B 3294  
 VA:3294             [leve]   [is]   maistrie

BN:B 3295 " I rede thee Love away to   dryve ,  
 RB:B 3295 #  
 VA:3295                             [to]

BN:B 3299 Tak with thy teeth the bridel faste ,  
 RB:B 3299  
 VA:3299     Take

BN:B 3300 To daunte thyn herte , and eke thee caste ,  
 RB:B 3300                             ;  
 VA:3300             thyne             ;

BN:B 3301 If that thou maist , to gete thee defence #  
RB:B 3301  
VA:3301

BN:B 3302 For to redresse thi first offence .  
RB:B 3302 redress  
VA:3302

BN:B 3303 Whoso his herte alwey wol leve ,  
RB:B 3303  
VA:3303 wole

BN:B 3304 Shal fynde among that shal hym greve . "  
RB:B 3304  
VA:3304 amonge #

BN:B 3307 I prayed hir ceessen of hir speche ,  
RB:B 3307 hie  
VA:3307

BN:B 3311 " What ? Wene ye Love wol consent ,  
RB:B 3311 wene  
VA:3311 wole consente

BN:B 3312 That me assailith with bowe bent ,  
RB:B 3312  
VA:3312 bente

BN:B 3313 To drawe myn herte out of his hond ,  
RB:B 3313  
VA:3313 myne honde

BN:B 3314 Which is so qwikly in his bond ?  
RB:B 3314  
VA:3314 bonds

BN:B 3315 That ye counseyle may nevere be ,  
RB:B 3315 ;  
VA:3315 ;

BN:B 3316 For whanne he first arestide me ,  
RB:B 3316  
VA:3316 firste

BN:B 3317 He took myn herte so hool hym till ,  
RB:B 3317  
VA:3317 myne hoole tille #

BN:B 3318 That it is nothyng at my wil .  
RB:B 3318 ;  
VA:3318 wille

BN:B 3319 He taught it so hym for to obeye ,  
RB:B 3319  
VA:3319 [taught] obey #

BN:B 3320 That he it sparrede with a keye .  
RB:B 3320  
VA:3320 key

BN:B 3321 I pray yow , late me be all stille .  
RB:B 3321  
VA:3321 # ,

BN:B 3322 For ye may well , if that ye wille ,  
RB:B 3322  
VA:3322 will

BN:B 3330 And love trewe , to save my name .  
 RB:B 3330  
 VA:3330 ;

BN:B 3331 Who that me chastisith , I hym hate . "  
 RB:B 3331  
 VA:3331 #

BN:B 3337 For I ne knew no chevisaunce .  
 RB:B 3337  
 VA:3337 knewe che[v]isaunce

BN:B 3339 How Love bad me to purveye  
 RB:B 3339  
 VA:3339 bade

BN:B 3340 A felowe # to whom I myghte seye  
 RB:B 3340 ,  
 VA:3340 myght

BN:B 3344 Hadde a felowe faste by ,  
 RB:B 3344  
 VA:3344 fast

BN:B 3345 Trewe and siker , curteys and hend ,  
 RB:B 3345  
 VA:3345 hende

BN:B 3346 And he was called by name a Freend --  
 RB:B 3346 ;  
 VA:3346 Freende ;

BN:B 3351 I tolde hym all , withoute wer ,  
 RB:B 3351  
 VA:3351 were

BN:B 3352 And made my compleynt on Daunger ,  
 RB:B 3352  
 VA:3352 Daungere

BN:B 3355 The whiche thurgh his cruelte  
 RB:B 3355  
 VA:3355 which

BN:B 3356 Was in poynt to [have] meyned me .  
 RB:B 3356 have meymed  
 VA:3356

BN:B 3358 Withynne the gardeyn walke and pley ,  
 RB:B 3358  
 VA:3358 #

BN:B 3359 Fro me he made hym for to go .  
 RB:B 3359 ;  
 VA:3359 ;

BN:B 3360 And I , bilefte aloone in woo ,  
 RB:B 3360 # ;  
 VA:3360

BN:B 3363 Whanne that he saw how I wente  
 RB:B 3363  
 VA:3363 sawe

BN:B 3364 The freshe botoun for to hente ,  
 RB:B 3364  
 VA:3364 fresh bot[oun]

BN:B 3366 Bitwene the hay and the roser .  
 RB:B 3366 Bitweene  
 VA:3366

BN:B 3369 But seide , " Felowe , be not so mad ,  
 RB:B 3369  
 VA:3369 madde

BN:B 3370 Ne so abaysshed nor bystad .  
 RB:B 3370  
 VA:3370 bystadde

BN:B 3371 Mysilf I knowe full well Daunger ,  
 RB:B 3371  
 VA:3371 Daungere

BN:B 3372 And how he is feers of his cheer ,  
 RB:B 3372  
 VA:3372 cheere #

BN:B 3373 At prime temps , love to manace ;  
 RB:B 3373 Love menace  
 VA:3373

BN:B 3375 A feloun first though that he be ,  
 RB:B 3375  
 VA:3375 firste

BN:B 3377 Of longe passed I knew hym well ;  
 RB:B 3377  
 VA:3377 knewe

BN:B 3378 Ungoodly first though men hym feel ,  
 RB:B 3378  
 VA:3378 feele

BN:B 3379 He wol meke aftir in his beryng  
 RB:B 3379  
 VA:3379 wole m[e]ke

BN:B 3380 Been , for service and obeysshyng .  
 RB:B 3380 obeysshyng  
 VA:3380

BN:B 3381 I shall thee telle what thou shalt doo .  
 RB:B 3381 shal  
 VA:3381 shal

BN:B 3382 Mekely I rede thou go hym to ,  
 RB:B 3382  
 VA:3382 ;

BN:B 3384 Of thy trespas to have mercy ,  
 RB:B 3384  
 VA:3384 trespas

BN:B 3385 And hote hym wel , # here to plese ,  
 RB:B 3385 # hym  
 VA:3385 well

BN:B 3387 Who can best serve of flaterie ,  
 RB:B 3387  
 VA:3387 flaterie

BN:B 3388 Shall please Daunger most uttirly . "  
 RB:B 3388  
 VA:3388 #



BN:B 3389 Mi freend hath seid to me so wel  
 RB:B 3389 seide  
 VA:3389

BN:B 3397 Desiryng for to pese my woo ,  
 RB:B 3397 ;  
 VA:3397 ;

BN:B 3399 For he forbed me the passage .  
 RB:B 3399  
 VA:3399 forbede

BN:B 3400 I fond hym cruel in his rage ,  
 RB:B 3400  
 VA:3400 fonde

BN:B 3401 And in his hond a gret burdoun .  
 RB:B 3401  
 VA:3401 honde

BN:B 3403 Ful meke of port # and symple of chere ,  
 RB:B 3403 ,  
 VA:3403 #

BN:B 3405 Oonly to aske of you mercy .  
 RB:B 3405 ask  
 VA:3405

BN:B 3407 That evere my lyf I wratthed you ;  
 RB:B 3407  
 VA:3407 .

BN:B 3408 But for to amenden I am come now ,  
 RB:B 3408  
 VA:3408 #

BN:B 3412 That I have trespassed hidirto ,  
 RB:B 3412 ;  
 VA:3412

BN:B 3413 Fro whom I ne may withdrawe myn hert .  
 RB:B 3413  
 VA:3413 myne herte

BN:B 3414 Yit shall [I] never , for joy ne smert ,  
 RB:B 3414 I  
 VA:3414 smerte

BN:B 3415 What so bifalle . , good or ill ,  
 RB:B 3415  
 VA:3415 bifall ille

BN:B 3416 Offende more ageyn youre will .  
 RB:B 3416  
 VA:3416 wille ;

BN:B 3417 Lever I have endure disese ,  
 RB:B 3417  
 VA:3417 #

BN:B 3418 Than do that you shulde displese .  
 RB:B 3418 shulde you  
 VA:3418

BN:B 3419 " I you require and pray that ye  
 RB:B 3419 #  
 VA:3419

BN:B 3422 That I wol swere for ever mo  
 RB:B 3422  
 VA:3422 wole

BN:B 3424 If I trespasse in ony thyng .  
 RB:B 3424 ;  
 VA:3424

BN:B 3426 A thyng that may not warned be ,  
 RB:B 3426  
 VA:3426 #

BN:B 3429 I shall doon # elles well , iwys ,  
 RB:B 3429 [al] [your] [wyl]  
 VA:3429

BN:B 3433 And I shall loven , sithen that I will ,  
 RB:B 3433 sith  
 VA:3433 [sithen] wille

BN:B 3434 Who ever like it well or ill ;  
 RB:B 3434  
 VA:3434 evere ille

BN:B 3435 And yit ne wold I , for all Fraunce ,  
 RB:B 3435 wolde  
 VA:3435

BN:B 3436 Do thyng to do you displesaunce . "  
 RB:B 3436  
 VA:3436 #

BN:B 3437 Thanne Daunger fil in his entent  
 RB:B 3437  
 VA:3437 fille

BN:B 3438 For to foryeve his maltalent ;  
 RB:B 3438  
 VA:3438 male talent

BN:B 3440 He hath relested , I preyde so faste .  
 RB:B 3440 preyede  
 VA:3440

BN:B 3443 Ne I wole not werne it thee ,  
 RB:B 3443 ;  
 VA:3443

BN:B 3444 For yit nothyng engreveth me .  
 RB:B 3444 it  
 VA:3444

BN:B 3445 For though thou love thus evermor ,  
 RB:B 3445  
 VA:3445 evermore

BN:B 3446 To me is neither softe ne soor .  
 RB:B 3446  
 VA:3446 soore

BN:B 3447 Love where that the list -- what recchith me ,  
 RB:B 3447 ;  
 VA:3447 ;

BN:B 3450 If ony tyme thou passe the hay . "  
 RB:B 3450  
 VA:3450 [If] [thou] #

BN:B 3454 Which was right joyful of my tall .  
 RB:B 3454  
 VA:3454 joyfull

BN:B 3455 He seide , " Now goth wel thyn affaire .  
 RB:B 3455  
 VA:3455 affere

BN:B 3456 He shall to thee be debonaire ;  
 RB:B 3456  
 VA:3456

BN:B 3459 If he were touchid on som good veyne ,  
 RB:B 3459  
 VA:3459 somme

BN:B 3463 By sufferance and wordis soft  
 RB:B 3463  
 VA:3463 suffraunce

BN:B 3466 In bookis sothly as I rede . "  
 RB:B 3466  
 VA:3466 #

BN:B 3468 Avaunced [me] with high disport ,  
 RB:B 3468 me  
 VA:3468

BN:B 3471 I tok my leve , and streight I went  
 RB:B 3471  
 VA:3471 toke wente

BN:B 3473 I hadde to sen the fresh botoun  
 RB:B 3473  
 VA:3473 sene bot[oun]

BN:B 3474 Wherynne lay my salvacioun ;  
 RB:B 3474  
 VA:3474

BN:B 3475 And Daunger tok kepe if that I  
 RB:B 3475  
 VA:3475 toke kepe

BN:B 3476 Kepe hym covenaunt trewely .  
 RB:B 3476  
 VA:3476 trewely

BN:B 3480 I brak not his comaundement ,  
 RB:B 3480  
 VA:3480 brake

BN:B 3481 For to purchase his good wil .  
 RB:B 3481  
 VA:3481 wille

BN:B 3482 It was [nat] for to come ther-til ;  
 RB:B 3482  
 VA:3482 [hard] ther-tille

BN:B 3483 His mercy was to fer bihynde .  
 RB:B 3483  
 VA:3483 ferre

BN:B 3484 I wepte # for I ne myght it fynde .  
 RB:B 3484  
 VA:3484 ,



BN:B 3525 Now , swete sir , is it youre ese  
RB:B 3525  
VA:3525 [is] [it]

BN:B 3527 Allas ! what may it you avaunce  
RB:B 3527  
VA:3527 ,

BN:B 3528 To don to hym so gret grevaunce ?  
RB:B 3528  
VA:3528 done

BN:B 3533 If Love hath caught hym in his las ,  
RB:B 3533  
VA:3533 lace

BN:B 3536 Shuld ye therfore willen hym ill ?  
RB:B 3536 Shulde  
VA:3536

BN:B 3537 Ye shulde hym spare more , all out ,  
RB:B 3537  
VA:3537 oute

BN:B 3538 Than hym that is bothe proud and stout .  
RB:B 3538  
VA:3538 proude stoute

BN:B 3539 Curtesie wol that ye socoure  
RB:B 3539  
VA:3539 wole socour

BN:B 3542 Whanne men of mekenesse hym biseke . "  
RB:B 3542  
VA:3542 #

BN:B 3543 " That is certeyn , " seide Pite ;  
RB:B 3543  
VA:3543 .

BN:B 3545 Bothe ire # and also felonye #  
RB:B 3545 , ,  
VA:3545

BN:B 3546 Venquyssheth , and also malencolye .  
RB:B 3546 malencholye  
VA:3546

BN:B 3549 Wherfore I pray you , sir Daunger ,  
RB:B 3549  
VA:3549 Sir Daungere

BN:B 3550 For to mayntene no lenger heer  
RB:B 3550  
VA:3550 heere

BN:B 3551 Such cruel werre agayn youre man ,  
RB:B 3551 agayne  
VA:3551

BN:B 3552 As hoolly youres as ever he can ;  
RB:B 3552  
VA:3552 [he]

BN:B 3558 The God of Love it was to wite ,  
RB:B 3558  
VA:3558 love #

BN:B 3560 And if ye harme hym , ye don amys .  
 RB:B 3560 him  
 VA:3560 done

BN:B 3561 For he hath had full hard penaunce ,  
 RB:B 3561  
 VA:3561 hadde

BN:B 3562 Sith that ye refte hym th'aqueyntaunce  
 RB:B 3562 th'aqueyntaunce  
 VA:3562

BN:B 3563 Of Bialacoil , his moste joye ,  
 RB:B 3563  
 VA:3563 most

BN:B 3564 Which alle his peynes myght acoye .  
 RB:B 3564  
 VA:3564 hise

BN:B 3565 He was biforn anoyed sore ,  
 RB:B 3565 bifore  
 VA:3565

BN:B 3567 For he of blis hath ben full bare ,  
 RB:B 3567  
 VA:3567 #

BN:B 3569 Love hath to hym do gret distresse ,  
 RB:B 3569  
 VA:3569 ;

BN:B 3573 Makith Bialacoil repeire ageyn ,  
 RB:B 3573 ageine  
 VA:3573

BN:B 3574 And haveth pite upon his peyn ;  
 RB:B 3574 peyne  
 VA:3574 peyne

BN:B 3576 That mercyful to hym ye be ;  
 RB:B 3576  
 VA:3576 .

BN:B 3578 Have upon hym misericorde .  
 RB:B 3578 ;  
 VA:3578

BN:B 3580 Nought to refusen oure requeste #  
 RB:B 3580 ;  
 VA:3580 ,

BN:B 3581 For he is hard and fell of thought ,  
 RB:B 3581  
 VA:3581 #

BN:B 3583 Daunger ne myght no more endure ;  
 RB:B 3583 ,  
 VA:3583

BN:B 3584 He mekede hym unto mesure .  
 RB:B 3584 meked :  
 VA:3584

BN:B 3585 " I wole in no wise , " seith Daunger ,  
 RB:B 3585  
 VA:3585 Daungere

BN:B 3586 " Denye that ye have asked heer ;  
 RB:B 3586  
 VA:3586 heere

BN:B 3588 I wole he have the companye  
 RB:B 3588 ye  
 VA:3588 wote [he]

BN:B 3590 I wole hym lette in no wise . "  
 RB:B 3590 him let wyse  
 VA:3590

BN:B 3591 To Bialacoil thanne wente in hy  
 RB:B 3591  
 VA:3591 high

BN:B 3592 Fraunchise , and seide full curteisly ,  
 RB:B 3592  
 VA:3592 curteislye

BN:B 3595 Fro him to withdrawe your presence ,  
 RB:B 3595  
 VA:3595 [Fro

BN:B 3596 Which hath do to him gret offence ,  
 RB:B 3596  
 VA:3596 Whiche great

BN:B 3597 That ye not wolde upon him se ,  
 RB:B 3597 ;  
 VA:3597 ;

BN:B 3598 Wherefore a sorouful man is he .  
 RB:B 3598 Wherfore  
 VA:3598 Wherfore

BN:B 3601 Fulfyl his wyl , sith that ye knowe  
 RB:B 3601  
 VA:3601 sithe

BN:B 3603 Through help of me and of Pyte .  
 RB:B 3603 ;  
 VA:3603 helpe ;

BN:B 3604 You dar no more afered be . "  
 RB:B 3604 aferde  
 VA:3604 dare aferde

BN:B 3606 Saith Bialacoil , " for it is skyl ,  
 RB:B 3606  
 VA:3606

BN:B 3607 Sithe Daunger wol that it so be . "  
 RB:B 3607  
 VA:3607 #

BN:B 3610 Salued me in his commyng .  
 RB:B 3610 Salved  
 VA:3610 ;

BN:B 3611 No straungenesse was in him sen ,  
 RB:B 3611  
 VA:3611 sene

BN:B 3612 No more than he ne had wrathed ben .  
 RB:B 3612  
 VA:3612 bene

BN:B 3613 As fayr semblaunt than shewed he me ,  
RB:B 3613  
VA:3613 fayre

BN:B 3614 And goodly , as aforne dyd he ;  
RB:B 3614  
VA:3614 aforne

BN:B 3615 And by the hond , withouten doute ,  
RB:B 3615  
VA:3615 honde without dout

BN:B 3616 Within the haye , right al aboute  
RB:B 3616  
VA:3616 about

BN:B 3617 He ladde me , with right good cher ,  
RB:B 3617  
VA:3617 chere

BN:B 3618 Al envyron the verger ,  
RB:B 3618 enuyron  
VA:3618 vergere

BN:B 3620 Now have I leave overal to go ;  
RB:B 3620  
VA:3620 Nowe :

BN:B 3621 Now am I raysed , at my devys ,  
RB:B 3621  
VA:3621 Nowe devyse

BN:B 3622 Fro helle unto paradys .  
RB:B 3622  
VA:3622 hel paradise

BN:B 3625 Hath shewed me , only of grace ,  
RB:B 3625 #  
VA:3625 onely

BN:B 3626 The estres of the swote place .  
RB:B 3626  
VA:3626 [estres]

BN:B 3627 I saw the Rose , whan I was nygh ,  
RB:B 3627 sawe  
VA:3627 sawe rose

BN:B 3628 Was greater woxen # and more high ,  
RB:B 3628 ,  
VA:3628

BN:B 3629 Fressh , roddy , and fayr of hewe ,  
RB:B 3629  
VA:3629 Fresshe fayre

BN:B 3630 Of colour ever yliche newe .  
RB:B 3630  
VA:3630 coloure

BN:B 3631 And whan I hadde it longe sen ,  
RB:B 3631  
VA:3631 whom sene

BN:B 3632 I saw that through the leves gren  
RB:B 3632 grene  
VA:3632 sawe grene





BN:B 3655 This is to sayn , that of his grace  
RB:B 3655  
VA:3655 sayne

BN:B 3657 To me that was so desyrous ,  
RB:B 3657 #  
VA:3657

BN:B 3659 Of the goodly fresshe Rose ,  
RB:B 3659  
VA:3659 rose

BN:B 3660 That so swetely smelleth in my nose .  
RB:B 3660 ;  
VA:3660

BN:B 3663 Have a cos therof freely ,  
RB:B 3663 #  
VA:3663 cosse #

BN:B 3664 Of your yefte ; for certainly ,  
RB:B 3664 #  
VA:3664 #

BN:B 3665 I wol non have but by your leve ,  
RB:B 3665  
VA:3665 none

BN:B 3666 So loth me were you for to greve . "  
RB:B 3666  
VA:3666 lothe

BN:B 3667 He sayde , " Frend , so God me spede ,  
RB:B 3667  
VA:3667 sayd Frende

BN:B 3668 Of Chastite I have such drede ;  
RB:B 3668  
VA:3668 suche

BN:B 3670 But I dar nat # for Chastyte .  
RB:B 3670 ,  
VA:3670 dare ,

BN:B 3671 Agayn her dar I nat mysdo ,  
RB:B 3671 Agayne dare ;  
VA:3671 Agayne dare

BN:B 3672 For alway byddeth she me so  
RB:B 3672 alway  
VA:3672 alway

BN:B 3673 To yeve no lover leave to kys ,  
RB:B 3673 ;  
VA:3673 kysse .

BN:B 3674 For who therto may wynnen , ywis ,  
RB:B 3674  
VA:3674 maye ywisse

BN:B 3675 He of the surplus of the pray  
RB:B 3675  
VA:3675 praye

BN:B 3676 May lyve in hoope to get som day .  
RB:B 3676  
VA:3676 [May] [lyve] gette some daye

BN:B 3677 For whoso kyssynge may attayne #  
 RB:B 3677  
 VA:3677 maye

BN:B 3678 Of loves payne hath ( soth to sayne )  
 RB:B 3678 sothe  
 VA:3678 , sothe ,

BN:B 3679 The beste and most avenaunt ,  
 RB:B 3679 best  
 VA:3679 best

BN:B 3683 I hadde such drede to greve him ay .  
 RB:B 3683  
 VA:3683 suche aye

BN:B 3684 A man schulde nat to moche assay  
 RB:B 3684  
 VA:3684 assaye

BN:B 3685 To chafe hys frend out of measure ,  
 RB:B 3685  
 VA:3685 his frende

BN:B 3686 Nor putte his lyf in aventure ;  
 RB:B 3686  
 VA:3686 lyfe

BN:B 3687 For no man at the firste strok  
 RB:B 3687  
 VA:3687 first stroke

BN:B 3688 Ne may nat felle down an ok ,  
 RB:B 3688 fell ;  
 VA:3688 maye fel downe oke

BN:B 3689 Nor of the reysyns have the wyn ,  
 RB:B 3689  
 VA:3689 wyne #

BN:B 3690 Tyl grapes be rype , and wel afyn #  
 RB:B 3690  
 VA:3690 afyne ]

BN:B 3694 Thought that I abood right longe  
 RB:B 3694 aboode  
 VA:3694 [Thought] aboode

BN:B 3695 Aftir the kis , in peyne and woo ,  
 RB:B 3695 After  
 VA:3695

BN:B 3697 Till that , rewyng on my distresse ,  
 RB:B 3697 Tyll  
 VA:3697 [rewyng]

BN:B 3698 Ther to me Venus the goddesse ,  
 RB:B 3698 There  
 VA:3698 [to] [me]

BN:B 3699 Which ay werreyeth Chastite ,  
 RB:B 3699  
 VA:3699 [werreyeth]

BN:B 3700 Cam of hir grace to socoure me ,  
 RB:B 3700  
 VA:3700 Came

BN:B 3701 Whos myght is knowe fer and wide ,  
 RB:B 3701  
 VA:3701 ferre

BN:B 3705 This lady brought in hir right hond  
 RB:B 3705  
 VA:3705 honde

BN:B 3706 Of brennyng fyr a blasyng brond ,  
 RB:B 3706 brennynge ;  
 VA:3706 fyre bronde

BN:B 3707 Wherof the flawme and hooted fir  
 RB:B 3707  
 VA:3707 fire

BN:B 3708 Hath many a lady in desir  
 RB:B 3708  
 VA:3708 desire

BN:B 3709 Of love brought , and sore het ,  
 RB:B 3709  
 VA:3709 hette

BN:B 3710 And in hir servise her hertes set .  
 RB:B 3710  
 VA:3710 [hertes] sette :

BN:B 3712 Right wondirfull of apparayle .  
 RB:B 3712 wonderfull  
 VA:3712 ;

BN:B 3713 Bi hir atyr so bright and shen  
 RB:B 3713  
 VA:3713 his atyre shene

BN:B 3714 Men myght perceyve well and sen  
 RB:B 3714  
 VA:3714 sene

BN:B 3717 Nor of robe , nor of tresour ,  
 RB:B 3717  
 VA:3717 tres[s]our

BN:B 3718 Of broche , neithir of hir riche attour ,  
 RB:B 3718 neither ;  
 VA:3718

BN:B 3719 Ne of hir girdill aboute hir side ,  
 RB:B 3719 about  
 VA:3719 his

BN:B 3720 For that I nyll not longe abide .  
 RB:B 3720 ;  
 VA:3720 ;

BN:B 3721 But knowith wel that certeynly  
 RB:B 3721 certainly  
 VA:3721

BN:B 3722 She was araid richely .  
 RB:B 3722 ;  
 VA:3722

BN:B 3723 Devoyd of pryde certeyn she was .  
 RB:B 3723 certayn  
 VA:3723 Devoyde pruyde

BN:B 3728 Unto this lover # and deynous ,  
 RB:B 3728 , daynous  
 VA:3728 ,

BN:B 3729 To graunte hym nothyng but a kis ?  
 RB:B 3729  
 VA:3729 kisse

BN:B 3730 To werne it hym ye don amys ,  
 RB:B 3730 warne ;  
 VA:3730 worne done amysse

BN:B 3731 Sith well ye wote # how that he  
 RB:B 3731 ,  
 VA:3731

BN:B 3732 Is Loves servaunt , as ye may see ,  
 RB:B 3732 servant  
 VA:3732

BN:B 3736 How he is fair , how he is free ,  
 RB:B 3736  
 VA:3736 faire

BN:B 3737 How he is swoote and debonair ,  
 RB:B 3737  
 VA:3737 debonaire

BN:B 3738 Of age yong , lusty , and fair .  
 RB:B 3738  
 VA:3738 yonge faire

BN:B 3739 Ther is no lady so hawteyn ,  
 RB:B 3739 hawtein  
 VA:3739 hawteyne

BN:B 3740 Duchesse , ne countesse , ne chasteleyn ,  
 RB:B 3740 # chastelein  
 VA:3740 chasteleyne

BN:B 3742 For to refuse hym outterly .  
 RB:B 3742 refuce utterly  
 VA:3742

BN:B 3745 Oonly to pleyen and to kisse .  
 RB:B 3745 kesse  
 VA:3745 [pleyen]

BN:B 3746 Graunte hym a kis , of gentilnysse !  
 RB:B 3746 Graunt gentilnesse  
 VA:3746

BN:B 3747 His teth arn also white and clene ;  
 RB:B 3747 whit  
 VA:3747

BN:B 3748 Me thinkith wrong , withouten wene ,  
 RB:B 3748  
 VA:3748 thenkith

BN:B 3749 If ye now werne hym , trustith me ,  
 RB:B 3749 warne  
 VA:3749 worne

BN:B 3751 The lasse to helpe hym that ye haste ,  
 RB:B 3751  
 VA:3751 [to]

BN:B 3752 The more tyme shul ye waste . "  
 RB:B 3752  
 VA:3752 #

BN:B 3753 Whanne the flawme of the verry brond ,  
 RB:B 3753  
 VA:3753 bronde #

BN:B 3754 That Venus brought in hir right hond ,  
 RB:B 3754  
 VA:3754 honde #

BN:B 3756 Anoon he bad , withouten lette ,  
 RB:B 3756  
 VA:3756 bade

BN:B 3757 Graunte to me the Rose kisse .  
 RB:B 3757 Graunt  
 VA:3757 rose

BN:B 3759 And to the Rose anoon wente I ,  
 RB:B 3759  
 VA:3759 rose

BN:B 3760 And kisside it full feithfully .  
 RB:B 3760 faithfully  
 VA:3760

BN:B 3762 Whanne the savour soft and lythe  
 RB:B 3762 softe  
 VA:3762

BN:B 3763 Strok to myn herte withoute more ,  
 RB:B 3763 hert  
 VA:3763 Stroke

BN:B 3764 And me allegedged of my sore ,  
 RB:B 3764 alegged  
 VA:3764 alegged

BN:B 3766 It is fair sich a flour to kisse ,  
 RB:B 3766 such  
 VA:3766 faire

BN:B 3767 It was so swoote and saverous .  
 RB:B 3767  
 VA:3767 [saverous]

BN:B 3768 I myght not be so angwisshous #  
 RB:B 3768 ,  
 VA:3768

BN:B 3769 That I [ne] mote glad and joly be ,  
 RB:B 3769  
 VA:3769 #

BN:B 3772 I suffre noy and moche peyne .  
 RB:B 3772  
 VA:3772 noye

BN:B 3773 The see may never be so stille #  
 RB:B 3773 ,  
 VA:3773

BN:B 3774 That with a litel wynde it nille  
 RB:B 3774  
 VA:3774 wille

BN:B 3776 As it were wood # in wawis goo .  
 RB:B 3776 ,  
 VA:3776 woode ,

BN:B 3777 Aftir the calm the trouble sone  
 RB:B 3777  
 VA:3777 calme sounne

BN:B 3778 Mot folowe and change as the moone .  
 RB:B 3778  
 VA:3778 Mote

BN:B 3779 Right so farith Love # that selde in oon  
 RB:B 3779 ,  
 VA:3779 [selde]

BN:B 3780 Holdith his anker , for right anoon  
 RB:B 3780 ;  
 VA:3780 [his] ;

BN:B 3781 Whanne they in ese wene best to lyve ,  
 RB:B 3781  
 VA:3781 beste

BN:B 3783 Who serveth Love # can telle of woo ;  
 RB:B 3783 , canne  
 VA:3783

BN:B 3784 The stoundemele joie mot overgoo .  
 RB:B 3784 stoundmele  
 VA:3784 mote

BN:B 3785 Now he hurteth , and now he cureth ;  
 RB:B 3785 ,  
 VA:3785

BN:B 3786 For selde in oo poynt Love endureth .  
 RB:B 3786  
 VA:3786 [selde]

BN:B 3787 Now is it right me to procede ,  
 RB:B 3787  
 VA:3787 precede

BN:B 3788 How Shame gan medle and take hede #  
 RB:B 3788 ,  
 VA:3788 ,

BN:B 3789 Thurgh whom fele angres I have had ,  
 RB:B 3789 Through ;  
 VA:3789 hadde

BN:B 3790 And how the stronge wall was maad ,  
 RB:B 3790  
 VA:3790 strong

BN:B 3792 That God of Love wan with his strengthe .  
 RB:B 3792  
 VA:3792 The wanne

BN:B 3794 And for nothyng ne will I lette ,  
 RB:B 3794 wyl  
 VA:3794

BN:B 3796 That is the flour of beaute ,  
 RB:B 3796 ;  
 VA:3796 ;

BN:B 3798 That I for hir love shal endite .  
 RB:B 3798 shall  
 VA:3798

BN:B 3799 Wikkid-Tunge , that the covyne  
 RB:B 3799  
 VA:3799 th[e]

BN:B 3801 Worst , and addith more somdell #  
 RB:B 3801 ,  
 VA:3801 Worste -

BN:B 3802 ( For Wikkid-Tunge seith never well ) ,  
 RB:B 3802  
 VA:3802 # - #

BN:B 3803 To me-ward bar he right gret hate ,  
 RB:B 3803 me-warde  
 VA:3803 bare

BN:B 3805 Till he hath sen the grete chere  
 RB:B 3805  
 VA:3805 sene gret

BN:B 3807 He myghte not his tunge withstond  
 RB:B 3807  
 VA:3807 myght withstonde

BN:B 3808 Worse to reporte than he fond ,  
 RB:B 3808  
 VA:3808 report fonde

BN:B 3809 He was so full of cursed rage .  
 RB:B 3809  
 VA:3809 ;

BN:B 3810 It sat hym well of his lynage ,  
 RB:B 3810 him  
 VA:3810 satte

BN:B 3811 For hym an Irish womman bar .  
 RB:B 3811 ;  
 VA:3811 bare

BN:B 3812 His tunge was fyled sharp and squar ,  
 RB:B 3812  
 VA:3812 sharpe square

BN:B 3813 Poignaunt , and right kervyng ,  
 RB:B 3813 #  
 VA:3813 #

BN:B 3816 He swoor , affermyng sikirlye ,  
 RB:B 3816 affirmyng  
 VA:3816 swoore

BN:B 3819 He spak therof so folily  
 RB:B 3819 thereof  
 VA:3819 spake folilye

BN:B 3820 That he awakide Jelousy ,  
 RB:B 3820  
 VA:3820 Jelousye

BN:B 3821 Which , all afrayed in his risyng ,  
 RB:B 3821 afrayde #  
 VA:3821



BN:B 3822 Whanne that he herde janglyng ,  
 RB:B 3822  
 VA:3822                               herd

BN:B 3823 He ran anoon , as he were wood ,  
 RB:B 3823  
 VA:3823                               woode

BN:B 3824 To Bialacoil , there that he stod ,  
 RB:B 3824  
 VA:3824                               stode

BN:B 3827 For foot-hoot , in his felonye ,  
 RB:B 3827       foote-hoot                               #  
 VA:3827

BN:B 3828 To hym thus seide Jelousie :  
 RB:B 3828                               saide  
 VA:3828

BN:B 3829 " Why hast thou ben so necligent #  
 RB:B 3829   ,  
 VA:3829

BN:B 3831 This verger heere left in thi ward ?  
 RB:B 3831  
 VA:3831                               warde

BN:B 3832 To me thou haddist no reward ,  
 RB:B 3832  
 VA:3832                               rewarde

BN:B 3833 To truste ( to thy confusioun ! )  
 RB:B 3833  
 VA:3833   - #

BN:B 3834 Hym thus , to whom suspeccioun  
 RB:B 3834  
 VA:3834                               [thus]

BN:B 3837 Gret faute in thee now have I founde .  
 RB:B 3837  
 VA:3837       Grete

BN:B 3839 And faste loken in a tour ,  
 RB:B 3839  
 VA:3839                               fast

BN:B 3840 Withoute refuyt or socour .  
 RB:B 3840  
 VA:3840   #

BN:B 3846 To kepe thee and #       chastise ,  
 RB:B 3846                               [to]  
 VA:3846

BN:B 3849 For thanne this boy-knave so booldely  
 RB:B 3849   booldly  
 VA:3849

BN:B 3851 [Ne] in this verger hadde such game ,  
 RB:B 3851 #       In  
 VA:3851                               verge[r]

BN:B 3853 Bialacoil nyste what to sey ;  
 RB:B 3853                               nyset  
 VA:3853                               nyst

BN:B 3855 For feere han hid , nere that he  
 RB:B 3855  
 VA:3855 hidde

BN:B 3856 All sodeynly tok hym with me .  
 RB:B 3856 sodaynly him  
 VA:3856 toke

BN:B 3857 And whanne I saugh he hadde soo ,  
 RB:B 3857 Whanne  
 VA:3857

BN:B 3859 I was astoned , and knew no red ,  
 RB:B 3859  
 VA:3859 # knewe rede

BN:B 3860 But fledde away for verrey dred .  
 RB:B 3860  
 VA:3860 drede

BN:B 3861 Thanne Shame cam forth full symply #  
 RB:B 3861 came  
 VA:3861 -

BN:B 3862 ( She wende have trespaced full gretly ) ,  
 RB:B 3862  
 VA:3862 # wente - #

BN:B 3864 Weryng a vayle in stide of wymple ,  
 RB:B 3864  
 VA:3864 [vayle]

BN:B 3866 By cause hir herte was in affray ,  
 RB:B 3866  
 VA:3866 Bycause

BN:B 3868 To Jelousie right wonder lowe .  
 RB:B 3868 ryght  
 VA:3868

BN:B 3869 First of his grace she bysought ,  
 RB:B 3869  
 VA:3869 bysoughte

BN:B 3870 And seide , " Sire , ne leveth nought  
 RB:B 3870 Sir  
 VA:3870 noughte

BN:B 3871 Wikkid-Tunge , that false espie ,  
 RB:B 3871  
 VA:3871 fals

BN:B 3873 He hath you maad , thurgh flaterying ,  
 RB:B 3873 through  
 VA:3873

BN:B 3874 On Bialacoil a fals lesyng .  
 RB:B 3874 false  
 VA:3874

BN:B 3875 His falsnesse is not now a-new ;  
 RB:B 3875  
 VA:3875 anewe #

BN:B 3876 It is to long that he hym knew .  
 RB:B 3876  
 VA:3876 knewe :

BN:B 3877 This is not the firste day ,  
 RB:B 3877 first ;  
 VA:3877 first ;

BN:B 3878 For Wikkid-Tunge hath custome ay  
 RB:B 3878 Wikkid-tunge  
 VA:3878

BN:B 3879 Yonge folkis to bewreye ,  
 RB:B 3879  
 VA:3879 #

BN:B 3880 And false lesynges on hem leye .  
 RB:B 3880  
 VA:3880 fals [leye]

BN:B 3881 " Yit nevertheles I see among ,  
 RB:B 3881 #  
 VA:3881 amonge #

BN:B 3882 That the loigne it is so long ,  
 RB:B 3882 #  
 VA:3882 longe #

BN:B 3884 In Loves servyse for to endure ,  
 RB:B 3884 servyce  
 VA:3884

BN:B 3885 Drawyng suche folk hym to ,  
 RB:B 3885 such  
 VA:3885 such too

BN:B 3886 That he hath nothyng with to doo .  
 RB:B 3886 do  
 VA:3886 doe

BN:B 3888 That Bialacoil hadde ever in thought  
 RB:B 3888 had  
 VA:3888

BN:B 3889 To do trespas or vylonye ,  
 RB:B 3889 vilonye ;  
 VA:3889 trespas

BN:B 3890 But # for his modir Curtesie  
 RB:B 3890 ,  
 VA:3890

BN:B 3892 Good of aqueyntaunce and pryve .  
 RB:B 3892 qveyntaunce prive  
 VA:3892

BN:B 3894 But mirthe and pley # and all gladnesse ;  
 RB:B 3894 ,  
 VA:3894

BN:B 3895 He hateth alle trecherous ,  
 RB:B 3895  
 VA:3895 all [trecherous]

BN:B 3898 Wol ever glad and joyfull be  
 RB:B 3898  
 VA:3898 Wole

BN:B 3899 Honestly with folk to pley .  
 RB:B 3899  
 VA:3899 pleye

BN:B 3900 I have be negligent , in good fey ,  
RB:B 3900  
VA:3900 feye

BN:B 3901 To chastise hym ; therfore now I  
RB:B 3901 him  
VA:3901

BN:B 3905 Of my foly I me repente .  
RB:B 3905 ;  
VA:3905 ;

BN:B 3906 Now wole I hool sette myn entente  
RB:B 3906  
VA:3906 hoole

BN:B 3907 To kepe , bothe lowde and stille ,  
RB:B 3907  
VA:3907 [lowde]

BN:B 3908 Bialacoil to do youre wille . "  
RB:B 3908 your  
VA:3908

BN:B 3909 " Shame , Shame , " seyde Jelousy ,  
RB:B 3909 shame  
VA:3909 Jelousie

BN:B 3911 Leccherie hath clombe so hye #  
RB:B 3911 Lecherie  
VA:3911 So

BN:B 3912 That almoost blered is myn ye ;  
RB:B 3912  
VA:3912 yhe

BN:B 3914 Overall regnyth Lecchery ,  
RB:B 3914 reignyth  
VA:3914

BN:B 3915 Whos myght growith nyght and day #  
RB:B 3915  
VA:3915

BN:B 3916 Bothe in cloistre and in abbey .  
RB:B 3916 #  
VA:3916 ;

BN:B 3917 Chastite is werreyed overall ;  
RB:B 3917  
VA:3917 werried

BN:B 3918 Therfore I wole with siker wall  
RB:B 3918 wol  
VA:3918

BN:B 3919 Close bothe roses and roser .  
RB:B 3919 rosere  
VA:3919

BN:B 3920 I have to longe in this maner  
RB:B 3920 manere  
VA:3920

BN:B 3926 I shall repente ferthermore ,  
RB:B 3926 repent  
VA:3926

BN:B 3929 I have to longe trusted thee ,  
 RB:B 3929 trusted  
 VA:3929

BN:B 3930 But now it shal no lenger be ,  
 RB:B 3930 ;  
 VA:3930 ;

BN:B 3932 Disceyve , that men tristen most .  
 RB:B 3932 trusten  
 VA:3932

BN:B 3933 I see wel that I am nygh shent ,  
 RB:B 3933 se  
 VA:3933

BN:B 3936 Therefore close I shall the weye  
 RB:B 3936 Wherfore  
 VA:3936

BN:B 3937 Fro hem that wole the Rose espie ,  
 RB:B 3937  
 VA:3937 rose

BN:B 3938 And come to wayte me vilonye ,  
 RB:B 3938 ;  
 VA:3938 .

BN:B 3939 For , in good feith and in trouthe ,  
 RB:B 3939 faith  
 VA:3939

BN:B 3940 I wole not lette # for no slouthe #  
 RB:B 3940 , ,  
 VA:3940 , ,

BN:B 3942 To make anoon a forteresse ,  
 RB:B 3942 forteresse  
 VA:3942 Do forteresse #

BN:B 3943 T'enclose the roses of good savour .  
 RB:B 3943  
 VA:3943 [T'enclose]

BN:B 3947 I trowe I shal hym kepe soo #  
 RB:B 3947 ,  
 VA:3947

BN:B 3954 And with her trowandyse to blende .  
 RB:B 3954  
 VA:3954 blynde

BN:B 3955 A fool is eythe to bigyle ;  
 RB:B 3955  
 VA:3955 foole eyth

BN:B 3956 But may I lyve a litel while ,  
 RB:B 3956  
 VA:3956 [I]

BN:B 3957 He shal forthenke his fair semblaunt . "  
 RB:B 3957 faire  
 VA:3957

BN:B 3958 And with that word came Drede avaunt ,  
 RB:B 3958  
 VA:3958 [that]

BN:B 3959 Which was abashed # and in gret fere ,  
RB:B 3959 ,  
VA:3959 #

BN:B 3960 Whanne he wiste Jelousie was there .  
RB:B 3960 Jelousye  
VA:3960

BN:B 3961 He was for drede in sich affray #  
RB:B 3961 such ,  
VA:3961

BN:B 3962 That not a word durste he say ,  
RB:B 3962 ;  
VA:3962 durst

BN:B 3963 But quakyng stod full still aloon ,  
RB:B 3963  
VA:3963 stode aloone

BN:B 3964 Til Jelousie his weye was gon ,  
RB:B 3964  
VA:3964 gone

BN:B 3965 Save Shame , that him not forsok .  
RB:B 3965 ;  
VA:3965 [him] forsoke

BN:B 3966 Bothe Drede and she ful sore quok ,  
RB:B 3966 ;  
VA:3966 quoke

BN:B 3967 That atte laste Drede abreyde ,  
RB:B 3967 at last  
VA:3967 at last

BN:B 3968 And to his cosyn Shame seide :  
RB:B 3968 seyde  
VA:3968

BN:B 3970 To me it is gret hevynesse #  
RB:B 3970 ,  
VA:3970

BN:B 3971 That the noyse so fer is go ,  
RB:B 3971  
VA:3971 ferre

BN:B 3972 And the sclaundre of us twoo .  
RB:B 3972 sclaunder  
VA:3972

BN:B 3973 But sithe that it is byfalle ,  
RB:B 3973 bafalle  
VA:3973 sith [it] byfall

BN:B 3974 We may it not ageyn calle #  
RB:B 3974 agaene ,  
VA:3974 call ,

BN:B 3975 Whanne onys sprongen is a fame .  
RB:B 3975 ones spronge  
VA:3975

BN:B 3976 For many a yeer withouten blame  
RB:B 3976 mony  
VA:3976

BN:B 3977 We han ben , and many a day ;  
RB:B 3977 passed not ashamed , # #  
VA:3977

BN:B 3978 For many an Aprill and many a May  
RB:B 3978 mony mony  
VA:3978

BN:B 3979 We han passed , not shamed ,  
RB:B 3979 ashamed  
VA:3979

BN:B 3980 Till Jelousie hath us blamed ,  
RB:B 3980 #  
VA:3980 #

BN:B 3981 Of mystrust and suspecioun ,  
RB:B 3981 suspeccioun #  
VA:3981

BN:B 3985 That [he] hath not aright wrought ,  
RB:B 3985 he  
VA:3985 #

BN:B 3986 Whanne that [he] sette nought his thought  
RB:B 3986 he not  
VA:3986

BN:B 3989 He hath to us do gret wrong #  
RB:B 3989 ,  
VA:3989 wronge ,

BN:B 3990 That hath suffred now so long  
RB:B 3990  
VA:3990 longe

BN:B 3992 All his lustes to fulfille .  
RB:B 3992 Al  
VA:3992

BN:B 3995 Exiled be out of this lond ;  
RB:B 3995  
VA:3995 londe ,

BN:B 3996 For he the werre may not withstond  
RB:B 3996  
VA:3996 withstonde

BN:B 3998 Sith Bialacoil is at myscheef . "  
RB:B 3998  
VA:3998 #

BN:B 4000 The righte weye ben goon .  
RB:B 4000 [a-]goon  
VA:4000 right

BN:B 4001 The cherl thei founden hem aforne ,  
RB:B 4001 they #  
VA:4001 cherle

BN:B 4002 Liggyng undir an hawethorn ;  
RB:B 4002 under hawethourne .  
VA:4002

BN:B 4003 Undir his heed no pilowe was ,  
RB:B 4003 Under  
VA:4003





BN:B 4034 Alle men wole holde thee for musard ,  
RB:B 4034 All  
VA:4034 musarde

BN:B 4036 It sittith thee nought curteis to be .  
RB:B 4036 the ;  
VA:4036

BN:B 4038 In thee it is recreaundise .  
RB:B 4038 recreeundise  
VA:4038

BN:B 4039 Let thi werkis fer and ner  
RB:B 4039  
VA:4039 Lete nere

BN:B 4040 Be like thi name , which is Daunger . "  
RB:B 4040  
VA:4040 Daungere #

BN:B 4041 Thanne , all abawid in shewing ,  
RB:B 4041 abawed  
VA:4041

BN:B 4042 Anoon spak Drede , right thus seiyng ,  
RB:B 4042  
VA:4042 spake

BN:B 4045 To kepe that thou hast to kepe :  
RB:B 4045 ;  
VA:4045 ;

BN:B 4047 Thou shalt be greved , certeynly ,  
RB:B 4047 # certaynly  
VA:4047

BN:B 4048 If the aspie Jelousy ,  
RB:B 4048  
VA:4048 Jelousie

BN:B 4049 Or if he fynde thee in blame .  
RB:B 4049 Of  
VA:4049

BN:B 4050 He hath to-day assailed Shame ,  
RB:B 4050  
VA:4050 today

BN:B 4051 And chased away # with gret manace  
RB:B 4051 ,  
VA:4051

BN:B 4052 Bialacoil out of this place ,  
RB:B 4052  
VA:4052 oute

BN:B 4057 Thyn herte , I trowe , be failed all ;  
RB:B 4057  
VA:4057 Thyne

BN:B 4058 Thou shalt repente in speciall ,  
RB:B 4058 repent  
VA:4058

BN:B 4059 If Jelousie the soothe knewe ;  
RB:B 4059  
VA:4059 sooth kn[e]we

BN:B 4060 Thou shalt forthenke # and sore rewe . "  
RB:B 4060  
VA:4060

BN:B 4063 And hidous chere ; as man in rage #  
RB:B 4063  
VA:4063 , [as]

BN:B 4064 For ire he brente in his visage ,  
RB:B 4064  
VA:4064

BN:B 4065 Whanne that [he] herd hym blamed soo .  
RB:B 4065 he herde ,  
VA:4065

BN:B 4066 He seide , " Out of my wit I goo !  
RB:B 4066  
VA:4066 Oute witte

BN:B 4067 To be discomfyt I have gret wrong .  
RB:B 4067  
VA:4067 wronge

BN:B 4068 Certis , I have now lyved to long ,  
RB:B 4068  
VA:4068 longe

BN:B 4070 All quyk I wolde be dolven deepe ,  
RB:B 4070  
VA:4070 quykke

BN:B 4072 Into this gardyn , for foule or faire .  
RB:B 4072  
VA:4072 gardyne

BN:B 4073 Myn herte for ire goth a-fere ,  
RB:B 4073  
VA:4073 Myne

BN:B 4074 That I let ony entre heere .  
RB:B 4074 ;  
VA:4074 lete

BN:B 4077 Who settith foot heere ony more ,  
RB:B 4077 here  
VA:4077

BN:B 4078 Truly he shall repente it sore ;  
RB:B 4078 repent  
VA:4078

BN:B 4079 For no man moo into this place  
RB:B 4079 more  
VA:4079

BN:B 4082 Thurghoute myn herte # in every veyne  
RB:B 4082 Throughout ,  
VA:4082 myne

BN:B 4083 Perced to be # with many a wounde ,  
RB:B 4083 , mony  
VA:4083

BN:B 4087 Withouten ony excepcioun  
RB:B 4087 excepcion  
VA:4087

BN:B 4088 Of ech maner condicioun .  
 RB:B 4088 ;  
 VA:4088 ;

BN:B 4089 And if I it eny man graunt ,  
 RB:B 4089  
 VA:4089 graunte

BN:B 4090 Holdeth me for recreaunt . "  
 RB:B 4090 recreeunt  
 VA:4090 recreaunte ;

BN:B 4091 Thanne Daunger on his feet gan stond ,  
 RB:B 4091  
 VA:4091 stonde

BN:B 4092 And hente a burdoun in his bond .  
 RB:B 4092 burdon hond ;  
 VA:4092 honde

BN:B 4094 But thurgh the verger he hath sought .  
 RB:B 4094 thurgh #  
 VA:4094

BN:B 4095 If he myght fynde hole or trace ,  
 RB:B 4095 #  
 VA:4095

BN:B 4096 Wherethurgh that me mot forth-by pace ,  
 RB:B 4096 Wherethrough  
 VA:4096 mote

BN:B 4098 That no man myghte touche a rose  
 RB:B 4098  
 VA:4098 myght

BN:B 4099 Of the roser all aboute .  
 RB:B 4099 ;  
 VA:4099 ;

BN:B 4103 And feller eke than evere he was .  
 RB:B 4103 ever  
 VA:4103

BN:B 4104 For hym full ofte I synge " Allas ! "  
 RB:B 4104 alas  
 VA:4104

BN:B 4107 Myn herte , allas , wole brest a-twoo ,  
 RB:B 4107  
 VA:4107 Myne

BN:B 4108 For Bialacoil I wratthed soo .  
 RB:B 4108 ;  
 VA:4108

BN:B 4109 For certeynly , in every membre  
 RB:B 4109 certaynly  
 VA:4109

BN:B 4110 I quake , whanne I me remembre  
 RB:B 4110  
 VA:4110 qu[a]ke

BN:B 4111 Of the botoun , which I wolde  
 RB:B 4111  
 VA:4111 bot[oun]

BN:B 4112 Full ofte a day sen and biholde .  
RB:B 4112  
VA:4112 sene

BN:B 4113 And whanne I thenke upon the kiss ,  
RB:B 4113  
VA:4113 kisse

BN:B 4114 And how myche joye and bliss  
RB:B 4114  
VA:4114 mych blisse

BN:B 4115 I hadde thurgh the savour swete ,  
RB:B 4115 had through  
VA:4115

BN:B 4116 For want of it I grone and grete .  
RB:B 4116  
VA:4116 wante

BN:B 4118 The swete savour of the Rose .  
RB:B 4118  
VA:4118 rose

BN:B 4119 And now I woot that I mot goo  
RB:B 4119  
VA:4119 mote

BN:B 4120 So fer the freshe floures froo ,  
RB:B 4120  
VA:4120 fresh

BN:B 4121 To me full welcome were the deth .  
RB:B 4121 ;  
VA:4121

BN:B 4122 Absens therof , allas , me sleeth !  
RB:B 4122 ! #  
VA:4122 .

BN:B 4123 For whilom with this Rose -- allas ! --  
RB:B 4123 , #  
VA:4123 rose , # ,

BN:B 4126 But Love consente another tyde  
RB:B 4126 consent  
VA:4126

BN:B 4128 I trowe my peyne shall never lisse ;  
RB:B 4128  
VA:4128 .

BN:B 4130 Which brent myn herte in many wise .  
RB:B 4130 mony  
VA:4130

BN:B 4132 Long wacche on nyghtis , and no slepinge ,  
RB:B 4132 ;  
VA:4132

BN:B 4133 Thought in wisshing , torment # and woo ,  
RB:B 4133 ,  
VA:4133

BN:B 4135 That half my peyne I can not telle .  
RB:B 4135  
VA:4135

BN:B 4137 From paradys , and wel # the more  
 RB:B 4137 #  
 VA:4137 # welthe . The

BN:B 4138 My turment greveth ; more and more  
 RB:B 4138  
 VA:4138 ,

BN:B 4142 Causeth all my woo and drede .  
 RB:B 4142 ;  
 VA:4142

BN:B 4143 On me he leith a pitous charge ,  
 RB:B 4143 leieth  
 VA:4143 leieth

BN:B 4146 Telle you som thyng of Jelousy ,  
 RB:B 4146  
 VA:4146 Jelousie

BN:B 4147 That was in gret suspecioun .  
 RB:B 4147 suspeccioun  
 VA:4147

BN:B 4148 Aboute hym lefte he no masoun ,  
 RB:B 4148 him #  
 VA:4148 #

BN:B 4149 That stoon coude leye , ne querroure ;  
 RB:B 4149 coude  
 VA:4149

BN:B 4151 And first , the roses for to kepe ,  
 RB:B 4151  
 VA:4151 kepe

BN:B 4152 Aboute hem made he a diche deep ,  
 RB:B 4152  
 VA:4152 deepe

BN:B 4153 Right wondir large , and also brood ;  
 RB:B 4153  
 VA:4153 broode

BN:B 4154 Upon the whiche also stod  
 RB:B 4154  
 VA:4154 stode

BN:B 4156 Which on a cragge was founded all ;  
 RB:B 4156 ,  
 VA:4156 ,

BN:B 4157 And right gret thikkenesse eke it bar .  
 RB:B 4157 thicknesse  
 VA:4157 grete bare

BN:B 4158 Aboute , it was founded squar ,  
 RB:B 4158  
 VA:4158 square

BN:B 4159 An hundred fademe on every sid ;  
 RB:B 4159 ,  
 VA:4159 side

BN:B 4160 It was all liche longe and wid .  
 RB:B 4160  
 VA:4160 wide

BN:B 4162 Ful wel aboute it was batayled ,  
 RB:B 4162 about ;  
 VA:4162

BN:B 4163 And rounde enviroun eke were set  
 RB:B 4163  
 VA:4163 sette

BN:B 4164 Ful many a riche and fair touret .  
 RB:B 4164  
 VA:4164 faire tourette

BN:B 4166 Was set a tour full pryncipall ;  
 RB:B 4166  
 VA:4166 sette

BN:B 4168 A porte-colys defensable  
 RB:B 4168 port-colys  
 VA:4168

BN:B 4174 Large and wid , and of gret myght .  
 RB:B 4174  
 VA:4174 wide #

BN:B 4175 They # dredde noon assaut  
 RB:B 4175 [ne]  
 VA:4175

BN:B 4176 Of gyn , gunne , nor skaffaut .  
 RB:B 4176  
 VA:4176 gynne

BN:B 4177 The temperure of the mortar  
 RB:B 4177 temprure  
 VA:4177 temprure mortere

BN:B 4178 Was maad of lycour wonder der ,  
 RB:B 4178 ;  
 VA:4178 dere :

BN:B 4179 Of quykke lym , persant and egre ,  
 RB:B 4179  
 VA:4179 lyme

BN:B 4182 Wherof they made the foundement .  
 RB:B 4182 foundemant  
 VA:4182

BN:B 4183 The tour was round , maad in compas ;  
 RB:B 4183  
 VA:4183 rounde

BN:B 4184 In all this world no richer was ,  
 RB:B 4184 richer  
 VA:4184

BN:B 4187 So that bitwixt that and the tour #  
 RB:B 4187 ,  
 VA:4187

BN:B 4188 Rosers were sette of swete savour ,  
 RB:B 4188  
 VA:4188 Rose[r]s #

BN:B 4189 With many roses that thei bere ;  
 RB:B 4189  
 VA:4189

BN:B 4191 Spryngoldes , gunnes , bows , and archers ;  
RB:B 4191 #  
VA:4191 [bows] [,] [and]

BN:B 4194 Grete engynes , who were nygh honde .  
RB:B 4194 Gret ;  
VA:4194

BN:B 4196 Of arblasters gret plente were ;  
RB:B 4196  
VA:4196 grete

BN:B 4197 Noon armure myght her strok withstonde ;  
RB:B 4197  
VA:4197 stroke

BN:B 4199 Withoute the dicke were lystes maad ,  
RB:B 4199  
VA:4199 maade

BN:B 4200 With wall batayled large and brad ,  
RB:B 4200  
VA:4200 brade

BN:B 4202 To neigh the dyche # over the pleyne .  
RB:B 4202  
VA:4202 neighe

BN:B 4203 Thus jelousie hath enviroon  
RB:B 4203 Jelousie  
VA:4203 Jelousie

BN:B 4204 Set aboute his garnysoun  
RB:B 4204  
VA:4204 Sette

BN:B 4205 With walles rounde and dicke dep ,  
RB:B 4205  
VA:4205 depe #

BN:B 4206 Only the roser for to kep .  
RB:B 4206  
VA:4206 kepe

BN:B 4207 And Daunger # , erly and late ,  
RB:B 4207 #  
VA:4207 [bereth]

BN:B 4208 The keyes [kepte] of the utter gate ,  
RB:B 4208 kepte  
VA:4208 #

BN:B 4209 The which openeth toward the eest .  
RB:B 4209 ;  
VA:4209

BN:B 4214 Toward the partie of the south .  
RB:B 4214  
VA:4214 parte

BN:B 4215 Sergeauntes assigned were hir to  
RB:B 4215  
VA:4215 too

BN:B 4216 Ful many , hir wille for to doo .  
RB:B 4216  
VA:4216 will doe

BN:B 4218 The keyng of the conestablerye #  
 RB:B 4218  
 VA:4218

BN:B 4219 Toward the north , I undirstond ,  
 RB:B 4219  
 VA:4219 undirstonde

BN:B 4220 That openyde upon the lyft hond ;  
 RB:B 4220 openede  
 VA:4220 lyfte honde

BN:B 4226 Drede is aferd , wherso she be ;  
 RB:B 4226  
 VA:4226 wher so

BN:B 4227 For with a puff of litell wynd  
 RB:B 4227  
 VA:4227 wynde

BN:B 4228 Drede is astonyed in hir mynd .  
 RB:B 4228  
 VA:4228 mynde

BN:B 4229 Therefore , for stelyng of the Rose ,  
 RB:B 4229  
 VA:4229 rose

BN:B 4231 A foulis flight wol make hir flee ,  
 RB:B 4231  
 VA:4231 wole

BN:B 4233 Thanne Wikked-Tunge , ful of envye ,  
 RB:B 4233 Wikkid-Tunge enuye  
 VA:4233 full

BN:B 4234 With soudiours of Normandye ,  
 RB:B 4234 soudious  
 VA:4234

BN:B 4236 Was keper of the fourthe gate ,  
 RB:B 4236  
 VA:4236 ;

BN:B 4238 He wente full ofte # for to see .  
 RB:B 4238 went ,  
 VA:4238

BN:B 4239 Whanne his lot was to wake anyght ,  
 RB:B 4239  
 VA:4239 lotte

BN:B 4241 For to blowe and make sown #  
 RB:B 4241  
 VA:4241 sowne

BN:B 4242 Ofter thanne he hath enchesoun ,  
 RB:B 4242  
 VA:4242 Ofte

BN:B 4243 And walken oft upon the wall ,  
 RB:B 4243 ofte  
 VA:4243

BN:B 4245 Full narwe serchen and espie ;  
 RB:B 4245 Ful  
 VA:4245



BN:B 4246 Though he nought fond , yit wolde he lye .  
RB:B 4246  
VA:4246 fonde wol[d]e

BN:B 4252 And in his musyk -- with myschaunce ! --  
RB:B 4252 , mischaunce #  
VA:4252 , #

BN:B 4254 That he fond no womman trewe ,  
RB:B 4254  
VA:4254 fonde

BN:B 4255 Ne that he saugh never in his lyf #  
RB:B 4255 ,  
VA:4255

BN:B 4257 Ne noon so ful of honeste #  
RB:B 4257 ,  
VA:4257

BN:B 4258 That she nyl laughe and mery be #  
RB:B 4258 ,  
VA:4258

BN:B 4261 Everich of hem hath som vice :  
RB:B 4261 ;  
VA:4261 Everiche somme ;

BN:B 4263 If oon be full of vylanye ,  
RB:B 4263 vilanye  
VA:4263

BN:B 4264 Another hath a likerous ye ;  
RB:B 4264  
VA:4264 ighe

BN:B 4265 If oon be full of wantonesse ,  
RB:B 4265 wantonnesse  
VA:4265

BN:B 4267 Thus Wikked-Tunge -- God yeve him shame ! --  
RB:B 4267 Wikkid-Tunge  
VA:4267 - hem

BN:B 4268 Can putt hem everychon in blame ,  
RB:B 4268 everychone #  
VA:4268 everychone #

BN:B 4269 Withoute desert and causeles ;  
RB:B 4269  
VA:4269 [dissert]

BN:B 4271 I have pite to sen the sorwe #  
RB:B 4271 ,  
VA:4271 sene

BN:B 4272 That waketh bothe eve and morwe ,  
RB:B 4272  
VA:4272 [waketh]

BN:B 4273 To innocentis doith such grevaunce .  
RB:B 4273 greuaunce  
VA:4273

BN:B 4274 I pray God yeve him evel chaunce ,  
RB:B 4274  
VA:4274 hem

BN:B 4275 That he ever so bisy is  
 RB:B 4275 besy  
 VA:4275 bisie

BN:B 4277 Eke Jelousie God confound ,  
 RB:B 4277  
 VA:4277 confounde

BN:B 4278 That hath maad a tour so round ,  
 RB:B 4278  
 VA:4278 rounde

BN:B 4279 And made aboute a garisoun ,  
 RB:B 4279 #  
 VA:4279 #

BN:B 4281 The which is shet there in the tour #  
 RB:B 4281 ,  
 VA:4281 shette ,

BN:B 4285 Ther hath ordeyned Jelousie  
 RB:B 4285  
 VA:4285 [Ther]

BN:B 4286 An olde vekke , for to espye  
 RB:B 4286  
 VA:4286 #

BN:B 4288 The whiche devel # in hir enfaunce #  
 RB:B 4288 ,  
 VA:4288 which ,

BN:B 4289 Hadde lerned of loves art ,  
 RB:B 4289  
 VA:4289 arte

BN:B 4290 And of his pleyes tok hir part ;  
 RB:B 4290  
 VA:4290 toke parte

BN:B 4291 She was # expert in his servise .  
 RB:B 4291 so  
 VA:4291 except

BN:B 4292 She knew ech wrench and every gise  
 RB:B 4292 wrenche  
 VA:4292 knewe eche wrenche

BN:B 4294 It was [the] harder hir to gile .  
 RB:B 4294 harde  
 VA:4294

BN:B 4295 Of Bealacoil she tok ay hede ,  
 RB:B 4295  
 VA:4295 toke

BN:B 4297 He kepte hym koy and eke pryve ,  
 RB:B 4297 him  
 VA:4297

BN:B 4298 Lest in hym she hadde see  
 RB:B 4298 him  
 VA:4298

BN:B 4300 For she knew all the olde daunce .  
 RB:B 4300  
 VA:4300 knewe

BN:B 4302 Hadde Bealacoil in his baillie ,  
 RB:B 4302 Had  
 VA:4302

BN:B 4304 For seur of hym he wolde be ,  
 RB:B 4304  
 VA:4304 seure

BN:B 4308 Shulde stele his roses or botouns .  
 RB:B 4308 bothouns :  
 VA:4308 bot[oun]s ;

BN:B 4311 Now Jelousie full well may be  
 RB:B 4311  
 VA:4311 wel

BN:B 4312 Of drede devoid in liberte ,  
 RB:B 4312  
 VA:4312 devoide

BN:B 4313 Whether that he slepe or wake ,  
 RB:B 4313 ;  
 VA:4313

BN:B 4314 For # his roses may noon be take ,  
 RB:B 4314 of  
 VA:4314 of

BN:B 4315 But I -- allas ! -- now morne shall ;  
 RB:B 4315 , alas #  
 VA:4315 , , #

BN:B 4316 Bicause I was withoute the wall ,  
 RB:B 4316  
 VA:4316

BN:B 4317 Full moche dool and moone I made .  
 RB:B 4317 Ful  
 VA:4317 doole

BN:B 4318 Who hadde wist what woo I hadde ,  
 RB:B 4318  
 VA:4318 #

BN:B 4320 Love to deere hadde soold to me  
 RB:B 4320 had soolde #  
 VA:4320 soolde

BN:B 4322 I wende a bought it all queyntly ;  
 RB:B 4322  
 VA:4322 wente [ha] [bought]

BN:B 4323 But now , thurgh doublyng of my peyn ,  
 RB:B 4323 through  
 VA:4323 peyne

BN:B 4324 I see he wolde it selle ageyn ,  
 RB:B 4324 If se  
 VA:4324 ageyne

BN:B 4326 The which all-oute the more is deere ,  
 RB:B 4326 al-oute  
 VA:4326

BN:B 4327 For the solas that I have lorn ,  
 RB:B 4327 solace  
 VA:4327 solace

BN:B 4328 Thanne I hadde it never aforne .  
 RB:B 4328 had  
 VA:4328

BN:B 4329 Certayn , I am ful lik # in deed #  
 RB:B 4329  
 VA:4329 like , deede ,

BN:B 4330 To hym that cast in erthe his seed ,  
 RB:B 4330  
 VA:4330 caste seede

BN:B 4331 And hath joie of the newe spryng ,  
 RB:B 4331 joye  
 VA:4331

BN:B 4332 Whanne it greneth in the gynnyng ,  
 RB:B 4332  
 VA:4332 gynny[n]g

BN:B 4333 And is also fair and fresh of flour ,  
 RB:B 4333  
 VA:4333 faire

BN:B 4338 The stalke , the greyn , and floures alle ,  
 RB:B 4338  
 VA:4338 greyne

BN:B 4339 That to the tyler is fordon  
 RB:B 4339 tylyer  
 VA:4339 tylyer fordone

BN:B 4340 The hope that he hadde to soon .  
 RB:B 4340  
 VA:4340 soone

BN:B 4341 I drede , certeyn , that so fare I ;  
 RB:B 4341  
 VA:4341

BN:B 4342 For hope and travaile sikerly  
 RB:B 4342  
 VA:4342 sikerlye

BN:B 4343 Ben me byraft all with a storm ;  
 RB:B 4343  
 VA:4343 storme

BN:B 4344 The flour nyl seeden of my corn .  
 RB:B 4344  
 VA:4344 floure nel come

BN:B 4347 To Bialacoil all for to tel ,  
 RB:B 4347  
 VA:4347 telle

BN:B 4348 Whom I ne fond froward ne fel ,  
 RB:B 4348  
 VA:4348 fonde felle

BN:B 4349 But tok a-gree all hool my play .  
 RB:B 4349  
 VA:4349 toke

BN:B 4350 But Love is of so hard assay ,  
 RB:B 4350  
 VA:4350 #

BN:B 4351 That al at oonys he reved me ,  
 RB:B 4351 all  
 VA:4351 all

BN:B 4352 Whanne I wende best aboven to have be .  
 RB:B 4352  
 VA:4352 wente

BN:B 4354 That chaungeth ofte , and nyl contune ,  
 RB:B 4354 ;  
 VA:4354

BN:B 4355 Which whilom wol on folk smyle ,  
 RB:B 4355  
 VA:4355 wole #

BN:B 4356 And glowmbe on hem another while .  
 RB:B 4356 ;  
 VA:4356 ;

BN:B 4357 Now freend , now foo , [thow] shalt hir feel ,  
 RB:B 4357 freende foe ;  
 VA:4357 foe [thou] feele ;

BN:B 4358 For [in] a twynklyng turneth hir wheel .  
 RB:B 4358  
 VA:4358 # turne wheele ;

BN:B 4361 She can areise that doth morne ,  
 RB:B 4361  
 VA:4361 canne ar[e]ise

BN:B 4363 Who sittith hiest , but as hir lust .  
 RB:B 4363  
 VA:4363 hieghst

BN:B 4364 A fool is he that wole hir trust ;  
 RB:B 4364  
 VA:4364 foole

BN:B 4366 Thurgh change and revolucioun !  
 RB:B 4366 Through reuolucioun  
 VA:4366 [change] revoluc[i]oun

BN:B 4367 Sit Bealacoil mot fro me twynne ,  
 RB:B 4367 Sith  
 VA:4367 Sith mote

BN:B 4368 Shet in the prisoun yond withynne ,  
 RB:B 4368  
 VA:4368 Shette yonde

BN:B 4370 For all my joye and all myn hele  
 RB:B 4370  
 VA:4370 myne

BN:B 4371 Was in hym and in the Rose ,  
 RB:B 4371  
 VA:4371 rose

BN:B 4372 That but yon wal , which hym doth close ,  
 RB:B 4372  
 VA:4372 w[a]ll

BN:B 4373 Opene # that I may hym see ,  
 RB:B 4373 ,  
 VA:4373 ,

BN:B 4377 A , Bialacoil , myn owne deer !  
 RB:B 4377  
 VA:4377 deere ,

BN:B 4378 Though thou be now a prisoner ,  
 RB:B 4378  
 VA:4378 prisonere

BN:B 4379 Kep atte leste thyn herte to me #  
 RB:B 4379  
 VA:4379 Kepe thyne ,

BN:B 4380 And suffre not that it daunted be ;  
 RB:B 4380  
 VA:4380 ,

BN:B 4381 Ne lat not jelousie , in his rage ,  
 RB:B 4381 Jelousie  
 VA:4381 late Jelousie # #

BN:B 4382 Putten thin herte in no servage .  
 RB:B 4382  
 VA:4382 thine

BN:B 4383 Although he chastice thee withoute #  
 RB:B 4383  
 VA:4383 ,

BN:B 4385 Have herte as hard as dyamaunt ,  
 RB:B 4385 diamant  
 VA:4385

BN:B 4386 Stedefast # and nought pliaunt .  
 RB:B 4386 Stedfast , naught ;  
 VA:4386 ,

BN:B 4388 At large kep thyn herte free ;  
 RB:B 4388 kept ;  
 VA:4388 kepe thyne

BN:B 4390 For no manace that it may drye .  
 RB:B 4390 maye  
 VA:4390

BN:B 4391 If Jelousie doth thee payn ,  
 RB:B 4391 the  
 VA:4391 payne

BN:B 4392 Quyte hym his while thus agayn ,  
 RB:B 4392  
 VA:4392 agayne

BN:B 4393 To venge thee , atte leest in thought ,  
 RB:B 4393 veng  
 VA:4393

BN:B 4396 Worche , and wyne the maistry .  
 RB:B 4396  
 VA:4396 maistrie

BN:B 4398 Lest thou do not as I say .  
 RB:B 4398 ;  
 VA:4398 ;

BN:B 4400 That thou enprisoned art for me ;  
 RB:B 4400  
 VA:4400

BN:B 4402 For thurgh me never discovered was  
RB:B 4402 through discovered  
VA:4402

BN:B 4403 Yit thyng that oughte be secree .  
RB:B 4403  
VA:4403 ought

BN:B 4404 Wel more any is in me ,  
RB:B 4404  
VA:4404 #

BN:B 4405 Than is in thee , of this myschaunce ;  
RB:B 4405  
VA:4405 ,

BN:B 4406 For I endure more hard penaunce ,  
RB:B 4406 panaunce  
VA:4406 harde #

BN:B 4407 Than ony can seyn or thynke ,  
RB:B 4407 Then  
VA:4407

BN:B 4408 That for the sorwe almost I synke .  
RB:B 4408 ;  
VA:4408

BN:B 4411 Inward myn herte I feele blede ,  
RB:B 4411 Inwarde myne  
VA:4411

BN:B 4414 Whanne false , thurgh hir wikkednesse ,  
RB:B 4414 through  
VA:4414 fals

BN:B 4415 And traitours , that arn envyous ,  
RB:B 4415 arne ecvyous  
VA:4415

BN:B 4416 To noyen me be so corajous ?  
RB:B 4416  
VA:4416 corious

BN:B 4417 A , Bialacoil , full wel I see #  
RB:B 4417 well ,  
VA:4417 well #

BN:B 4419 To make thee buxom to her lawe ,  
RB:B 4419 the buxome  
VA:4419

BN:B 4420 And with her corde thee to drawe #  
RB:B 4420 the ,  
VA:4420

BN:B 4421 Where so hem lust , right at her will .  
RB:B 4421 Wher  
VA:4421 wille ;

BN:B 4422 I drede they have thee brought thertill .  
RB:B 4422  
VA:4422 thertille

BN:B 4424 This game wole brynge me to my deeth .  
RB:B 4424 wol  
VA:4424

BN:B 4425 For if youre goode wille I leese ,  
 RB:B 4425  
 VA:4425 good

BN:B 4426 I mot be deed , I may not chese .  
 RB:B 4426 ; maye  
 VA:4426 mote ;

BN:B 4428 Myn herte shal nevere in likyng be ,  
 RB:B 4428 hert ;  
 VA:4428 Myne

BN:B 4429 Nor elleswhere fynde solas ,  
 RB:B 4429 ellswere  
 VA:4429 solace #

BN:B 4430 If I be putt out of youre gras --  
 RB:B 4430 # ,  
 VA:4430 grace ,

BN:B 4431 As it shal never been , I hope --  
 RB:B 4431 ;  
 VA:4431 ;

BN:B 4433 Allas , in wanhope ? Nay , pardee !  
 RB:B 4433 nay  
 VA:4433

BN:B 4436 Ungracious and unworthy .  
 RB:B 4436 Vngratious ;  
 VA:4436

BN:B 4440 Shulde ay be relees to my woo .  
 RB:B 4440  
 VA:4440 relees

BN:B 4443 She is in nothyng full certeyn .  
 RB:B 4443  
 VA:4443 certeyne

BN:B 4444 Lovers she putt in full gret peyn ,  
 RB:B 4444 .  
 VA:4444 peyne

BN:B 4446 Hir faire biheeste disceyveth feele ,  
 RB:B 4446 biheest  
 VA:4446

BN:B 4448 And failen aftir outrely .  
 RB:B 4448 utterly  
 VA:4448

BN:B 4449 A , that is a full noyous thyng !  
 RB:B 4449 !  
 VA:4449

BN:B 4450 For many a lover , in lovyng ,  
 RB:B 4450 mony  
 VA:4450

BN:B 4451 Hangeth upon hir , and trusteth faste ,  
 RB:B 4451 vpon  
 VA:4451 fast

BN:B 4452 Whiche leese her travel at the laste .  
 RB:B 4452  
 VA:4452 last



BN:B 4455 Hir counseill foly is to take .  
 RB:B 4455 counsaile ;  
 VA:4455

BN:B 4458 That aftirward ther shal in deede  
 RB:B 4458 aftirwarde dede  
 VA:4458

BN:B 4460 This put me in confusioun .  
 RB:B 4460  
 VA:4460 putte ;

BN:B 4461 For many tymes I have it seen ,  
 RB:B 4461  
 VA:4461 #

BN:B 4462 That many have bigyled been #  
 RB:B 4462  
 VA:4462

BN:B 4463 For trust that they have set in Hope ,  
 RB:B 4463  
 VA:4463 sette

BN:B 4464 Which fell hem aftirward a-slope .  
 RB:B 4464  
 VA:4464 felle aslope

BN:B 4466 That he , that wole hym with hir holde ,  
 RB:B 4466 him  
 VA:4466

BN:B 4467 Hadde alle tymes his purpos cler ,  
 RB:B 4467 all  
 VA:4467 all [his] clere

BN:B 4468 Withoute deceyte or ony wer --  
 RB:B 4468  
 VA:4468 were ;

BN:B 4469 That she desireth sikirly .  
 RB:B 4469 ;  
 VA:4469

BN:B 4470 Whanne I hir blamed , I dide foly .  
 RB:B 4470  
 VA:4470 blame[d]

BN:B 4472 Whanne she ne may staunche my stounde ille ?  
 RB:B 4472  
 VA:4472 [ne]

BN:B 4473 That helpith litel # that she may doo ,  
 RB:B 4473  
 VA:4473

BN:B 4474 Out-take biheest unto my woo .  
 RB:B 4474  
 VA:4474 Outake

BN:B 4476 Withoute yift , is not to prise .  
 RB:B 4476  
 VA:4476 [prise]

BN:B 4477 Whanne heest and deede a-sundry varie ,  
 RB:B 4477 asundre  
 VA:4477 asundry

BN:B 4478 They doon # # a gret contrarie .  
RB:B 4478 don [me] [have]  
VA:4478

BN:B 4483 Drede also , and Jelousie ,  
RB:B 4483  
VA:4483 Dre[de]

BN:B 4487 They han my joye fully let ,  
RB:B 4487  
VA:4487 lette

BN:B 4488 Sith Bialacoil they have bishet  
RB:B 4488  
VA:4488 bishette

BN:B 4490 Whom I love so entierly #  
RB:B 4490 Whome ,  
VA:4490

BN:B 4491 That it wole my bane bee #  
RB:B 4491 ,  
VA:4491

BN:B 4493 And yit moreover , wurst of alle ,  
RB:B 4493  
VA:4493 all

BN:B 4494 Ther is set to kepe -- foule hir bifalle ! --  
RB:B 4494 , #  
VA:4494 sette - bifall # -

BN:B 4495 A rympled vekke , fer ronne in age ,  
RB:B 4495  
VA:4495 ferre

BN:B 4497 Which in awayt lyth day and nyght ,  
RB:B 4497 lyeth  
VA:4497 awayte

BN:B 4498 That noon of him may have a sight .  
RB:B 4498  
VA:4498 hem

BN:B 4499 Now mote my sorwe enforced be .  
RB:B 4499 ;  
VA:4499 ;

BN:B 4504 Helpen but lytel , who taketh heede .  
RB:B 4504 taken  
VA:4504

BN:B 4506 And Sweete-Speche helpith right nought .  
RB:B 4506 Swete-Speche  
VA:4506

BN:B 4509 Yiftes # were faire , but not forthy  
RB:B 4509  
VA:4509 ;

BN:B 4515 Allas , I trowe it wole not ben !  
RB:B 4515 !  
VA:4515 bene ,

BN:B 4516 For how shuld I evermore hym sen ?  
RB:B 4516  
VA:4516 shult sene

BN:B 4517 He may not out , and that is wrong ,  
RB:B 4517  
VA:4517                   oute                   wronge

BN:B 4518 By cause the tour is so strong .  
RB:B 4518  
VA:4518   Bycause                   stronge

BN:B 4519 How shulde he out ? By whos prowesse ,  
RB:B 4519   by  
VA:4519                   oute

BN:B 4520 Out of so strong a forteresse ?  
RB:B 4520  
VA:4520   Oute                   stronge

BN:B 4521 By me , certeyn , it nyl be doo ;  
RB:B 4521  
VA:4521   doe

BN:B 4522 God woot , I have no wit thereto !  
RB:B 4522   therto  
VA:4522   witte therto

BN:B 4523 But , wel I woot , I was in rage ,  
RB:B 4523  
VA:4523                   #                   #

BN:B 4525 Wo was in cause , in sothfastnesse ,  
RB:B 4525 Who  
VA:4525   Who

BN:B 4527 Which me conveied , thurgh my praier ,  
RB:B 4527  
VA:4527   [my] praier

BN:B 4528 To entre into that faire verger .  
RB:B 4528  
VA:4528   ?

BN:B 4530 The which now doth me soore greve .  
RB:B 4530                   whiche  
VA:4530

BN:B 4535 I was a fool , and she me leeved ,  
RB:B 4535  
VA:4535   leevede

BN:B 4536 Thurgh whom I am right nought releevd .  
RB:B 4536  
VA:4536   ;

BN:B 4537 She accomplisshid all my will ,  
RB:B 4537  
VA:4537   Sheo   wille

BN:B 4538 That now me greveth wondir ill .  
RB:B 4538  
VA:4538   ille

BN:B 4541 That love asyde I had [nat] leyde ,  
RB:B 4541   nat  
VA:4541                   [asyde]   hadde [not] leyde #

BN:B 4542 And trowed that Dame Resoun seid .  
RB:B 4542  
VA:4542   seide

BN:B 4544 Whanne she me blamed , with all hir myght ,  
RB:B 4544  
VA:4544 # #

BN:B 4545 To medle of love # that hath me shent ;  
RB:B 4545 ,  
VA:4545 ,

BN:B 4546 But certeyn , now I wole repent .  
RB:B 4546  
VA:4546 # repente

BN:B 4549 The develes engynnes wolde me take ,  
RB:B 4549  
VA:4549 develles #

BN:B 4550 If I my lord wolde forsake ,  
RB:B 4550  
VA:4550 [lorde]

BN:B 4557 Whanne he the hay passen me let ,  
RB:B 4557  
VA:4557 lete

BN:B 4558 To kisse the Rose , faire and swet .  
RB:B 4558  
VA:4558 rose swete

BN:B 4559 Shulde I therefore cunne hym mawgre ?  
RB:B 4559 therfore  
VA:4559 therfore

BN:B 4561 For Love shal nevere , yif God wille ,  
RB:B 4561  
VA:4561 shall [yef] [God] wills

BN:B 4565 For certis , it were wrong that I  
RB:B 4565 Nor  
VA:4565

BN:B 4566 Hated hem for her curtesy .  
RB:B 4566  
VA:4566 curtesie

BN:B 4567 Ther is not ellys but suffre and thynke ,  
RB:B 4567  
VA:4567 thenke

BN:B 4568 And waken whanne I shulde wynke ;  
RB:B 4568  
VA:4568 ,

BN:B 4576 [Ne] caused me to don offence .  
RB:B 4576 # Caused  
VA:4576 done

BN:B 4582 It semede he lovede me trewely .  
RB:B 4582  
VA:4582 trewely

BN:B 4583 Now is ther not but serve hym wel ,  
RB:B 4583  
VA:4583 wele

BN:B 4584 If that I thenke his thank to fel .  
RB:B 4584  
VA:4584 thanke fele

BN:B 4585 My good , myn harm # lyth hool in me .  
RB:B 4585  
VA:4585 myne harme ,

BN:B 4586 In Love may no defaute be ,  
RB:B 4586  
VA:4586

BN:B 4587 For trewe Love ne failide never man .  
RB:B 4587  
VA:4587

BN:B 4588 Sothly # the faute mot nedys than --  
RB:B 4588  
VA:4588 , mote -

BN:B 4589 As God forbede ! -- be founde in me ;  
RB:B 4589  
VA:4589 # ,

BN:B 4593 He may do hool on me his will .  
RB:B 4593  
VA:4593 wille

BN:B 4594 I am so sore bounde hym till ,  
RB:B 4594  
VA:4594 tille

BN:B 4596 For lyf and deth , withouten wen ,  
RB:B 4596  
VA:4596 wene

BN:B 4597 Is in his hand -- I may not chese --  
RB:B 4597 ;  
VA:4597 hande ; ;

BN:B 4599 And sith so sore he doth me greve ,  
RB:B 4599  
VA:4599 #

BN:B 4600 Yit , if my lust he wolde acheve ,  
RB:B 4600  
VA:4600 #

BN:B 4603 For though I dye , as I mot nede ,  
RB:B 4603  
VA:4603 mote

BN:B 4606 For whom I lyve in such distresse #  
RB:B 4606  
VA:4606 ,

BN:B 4607 That I mot deyen for penaunce .  
RB:B 4607  
VA:4607 mote

BN:B 4609 I wole me confesse in good entent ,  
RB:B 4609  
VA:4609 #

BN:B 4611 As lovers doon that feelen smert :  
RB:B 4611  
VA:4611 smerte

BN:B 4612 To Bialacoil leve I myn hert  
RB:B 4612  
VA:4612 myne herte

BN:B 4614 # Doublenesse of repentyng .  
RB:B 4614 Or doublenesse  
VA:4614

BN:B 4614B Coment Raisoun vient a L'amant .  
RB:B 4614B I'amant  
VA:4614b Raiseun lamant #

BN:B 4615 Thus , as I made my passage  
RB:B 4615  
VA:4615 #

BN:B 4618 That couthe unto myn helpyng eche ,  
RB:B 4618  
VA:4618 myne

BN:B 4621 Discret and wis and full plesaunt ,  
RB:B 4621  
VA:4621 Discrete wijs

BN:B 4622 And of hir port full avenaunt .  
RB:B 4622  
VA:4622 porte

BN:B 4623 The righte weye she took to me ,  
RB:B 4623  
VA:4623 right tooke

BN:B 4624 Which stod in gret perplexite ,  
RB:B 4624  
VA:4624 stode

BN:B 4627 Till she , demurely sad of cher ,  
RB:B 4627  
VA:4627 chere

BN:B 4628 Seide to me , as she com ner , #  
RB:B 4628 : --  
VA:4628 come nere

BN:B 4629 " Myn owne freend , art thou yit greved ?  
RB:B 4629  
VA:4629 Myne

BN:B 4631 Of Loves side ? Anoon me telle .  
RB:B 4631 anoon  
VA:4631

BN:B 4636 Is it swete or bitter thing ?  
RB:B 4636  
VA:4636 thyng

BN:B 4637 Canst thou yit chese , lat me see ,  
RB:B 4637  
VA:4637 late

BN:B 4638 What best thi socour myghte be ?  
RB:B 4638  
VA:4638 myght

BN:B 4639 " Thou servest a full noble lord ,  
RB:B 4639 #  
VA:4639 lorde

BN:B 4640 That maketh thee thrall for thi reward ,  
RB:B 4640  
VA:4640 rewarde

BN:B 4643 Thou fell in myscheef thilke day  
 RB:B 4643  
 VA:4643 my[s]cheef

BN:B 4645 Obeysaunce and eke homage .  
 RB:B 4645  
 VA:4645 ;

BN:B 4646 Thou wroughtest nothyng as the sage ,  
 RB:B 4646  
 VA:4646 .

BN:B 4647 Whanne thou bicam his liege man .  
 RB:B 4647 ;  
 VA:4647 ,

BN:B 4648 Thou didist a gret foly than ,  
 RB:B 4648 didst ;  
 VA:4648 ;

BN:B 4649 Thou wistest not what fell therto ,  
 RB:B 4649  
 VA:4649 #

BN:B 4653 For if thou wistest what it wer ,  
 RB:B 4653  
 VA:4653 were

BN:B 4657 Ne never han loved paramours ,  
 RB:B 4657 # yloved  
 VA:4657 # [ilovede]

BN:B 4658 His lordshipp is so full of shours .  
 RB:B 4658  
 VA:4658 shoures

BN:B 4659 Knowest hym ought ? " L'amaunt # " Ye , dame , parde ! "  
 RB:B 4659  
 VA:4659 Lamaunt . Dame

BN:B 4660 Raisoun # " Nay , nay . " L'amaunt # " Yis , I . " Raisoun # " Wherof ?  
 RB:B 4660  
 VA:4660 # Lamaunt . Yhis #  
 <continued>

BN:B 4660 Late se . "  
 RB:B 4660 late  
 VA:4660

BN:B 4661 L'amaunt # " Of that he seide I shulde be  
 RB:B 4661  
 VA:4661 Lamaunt .

BN:B 4663 And maister of sich seignorie . "  
 RB:B 4663  
 VA:4663 #

BN:B 4664 Raisoun # # Knowist hym no more ? " L'amaunt # " Nay , certis , I ,  
 RB:B 4664  
 VA:4664 . " Lamaunt .

BN:B 4667 And I abood , bounde in balaunce . "  
 RB:B 4667  
 VA:4667 aboode

BN:B 4668 Raisoun # # Lo , there a noble conisaunce !  
 RB:B 4668 " "  
 VA:4668 . "

BN:B 4671 Art so anguisshous and mate ,  
 RB:B 4671 mat  
 VA:4671

BN:B 4672 Disfigured out of astate ;  
 RB:B 4672 astat  
 VA:4672 Di[s]figured oute [astate]

BN:B 4674 Ne caytyf noon enduren soo .  
 RB:B 4674  
 VA:4674 caityfe

BN:B 4677 For if thou knewe hym , out of doute ,  
 RB:B 4677  
 VA:4677 oute

BN:B 4679 Of the prisoun that marreth thee . "  
 RB:B 4679  
 VA:4679 #

BN:B 4680 L'amant # " Ye , dame , sith my lord is he ,  
 RB:B 4680  
 VA:4680 Lamant . Yhe [sith]

BN:B 4681 And I his man , maad with myn hond ,  
 RB:B 4681  
 VA:4681 honde

BN:B 4682 I wolde right fayn undirstond  
 RB:B 4682  
 VA:4682 fayne undirstonde

BN:B 4685 Raisoun # " I wolde , " seide Resoun , " thee ler ,  
 RB:B 4685  
 VA:4685 lere

BN:B 4686 Sith thou to lerne hast sich desir ,  
 RB:B 4686  
 VA:4686 desire

BN:B 4689 Thou shalt [wite] # withouten science ,  
 RB:B 4689 ,  
 VA:4689

BN:B 4697 But unto hym that love wole flee ,  
 RB:B 4697  
 VA:4697 #

BN:B 4700 So long be knet and not unbounde .  
 RB:B 4700  
 VA:4700 knette

BN:B 4701 Now set wel thyn entencioun ,  
 RB:B 4701  
 VA:4701 sette thyne

BN:B 4703 " Love , it is an hatefull pees ,  
 RB:B 4703 #  
 VA:4703

BN:B 4704 A free acquitaunce , withoute relees ,  
 RB:B 4704  
 VA:4704 #



BN:B 4705 A trouthe , fret full of falsheede ,  
 RB:B 4705  
 VA:4705 [A] [trouthe] # frette fabheede

BN:B 4706 A sikernesse all set in drede .  
 RB:B 4706  
 VA:4706 sette

BN:B 4709 Wis woodnesse , and wod resoun ;  
 RB:B 4709  
 VA:4709 Wise [w]ode ,

BN:B 4710 A swete perell # in to droun ;  
 RB:B 4710  
 VA:4710 [in] [to] droune

BN:B 4711 An hevvy birthen , lyght to bere ;  
 RB:B 4711  
 VA:4711 ,

BN:B 4712 A wikked wawe , away to were .  
 RB:B 4712  
 VA:4712 #

BN:B 4713 It is Karibdous perilous ,  
 RB:B 4713 Caribdis  
 VA:4713

BN:B 4718 Wisdom withoute sapience ,  
 RB:B 4718  
 VA:4718 Wisdome

BN:B 4719 Wit withoute discrecioun ,  
 RB:B 4719  
 VA:4719 Witte

BN:B 4720 Havoir withoute possessioun .  
 RB:B 4720 Havior  
 VA:4720 Havoire

BN:B 4721 It is sike hele and hool seknesse ,  
 RB:B 4721  
 VA:4721 [sike] seknesse

BN:B 4722 A thurst drowned in dronknesse ,  
 RB:B 4722 dronknesse  
 VA:4722 [thrust] [in]

BN:B 4723 And helthe full of maladie ,  
 RB:B 4723  
 VA:4723 helth

BN:B 4725 And hunger full of habundaunce ,  
 RB:B 4725  
 VA:4725 [hunger]

BN:B 4727 Delit right full of hevynesse ,  
 RB:B 4727  
 VA:4727 Delite

BN:B 4728 And drerihed full of gladnesse ;  
 RB:B 4728  
 VA:4728 dreried

BN:B 4731 Sin that pardoun hath withynne ,  
 RB:B 4731  
 VA:4731 Sen

BN:B 4733 A peyne also it is , joious ,  
 RB:B 4733 #  
 VA:4733

BN:B 4739 Wit unavised , sage folie ,  
 RB:B 4739  
 VA:4739 Witte

BN:B 4741 A laughter it is , weping ay ;  
 RB:B 4741  
 VA:4741 ,

BN:B 4742 Reste # that traveyleth night and day ;  
 RB:B 4742 , nyght  
 VA:4742 nyght

BN:B 4745 A pleasant gayl # and esy prisoun ,  
 RB:B 4745 ,  
 VA:4745 plesaunt

BN:B 4747 Pryme temps full of frostes whit ,  
 RB:B 4747  
 VA:4747 white

BN:B 4748 And May devoide of al delit ,  
 RB:B 4748  
 VA:4748 delite

BN:B 4749 With seer braunches , blossoms ungrene ,  
 RB:B 4749  
 VA:4749 ;

BN:B 4752 Ragges , ribaned with gold , to were ;  
 RB:B 4752  
 VA:4752 # #

BN:B 4753 For also wel wol love be set  
 RB:B 4753  
 VA:4753 well wole sette

BN:B 4754 Under ragges , as riche rochet ;  
 RB:B 4754  
 VA:4754 # rochette

BN:B 4755 And eke as wel be amourettes  
 RB:B 4755  
 VA:4755 [be]

BN:B 4760 Ne no man founde of wit so sage ,  
 RB:B 4760  
 VA:4760 witt

BN:B 4762 Ne no man of so mochel myght ,  
 RB:B 4762  
 VA:4762 mychel

BN:B 4764 That he with love [ne] may daunted be .  
 RB:B 4764 #  
 VA:4764 #

BN:B 4771 Of sich as Loves servauntes ben ,  
 RB:B 4771  
 VA:4771 bene

BN:B 4772 And wole not by my counsel flen .  
 RB:B 4772  
 VA:4772 flene

BN:B 4781 Than thynke to flee[n] wel , iw[is] .  
 RB:B 4781 ;  
 VA:4781 ;

BN:B 4782 May nought helpe elles , for wite thou this :  
 RB:B 4782 ,  
 VA:4782

BN:B 4784 Folowe it , and folowen shal it thee . "  
 RB:B 4784  
 VA:4784 #

BN:B 4785 L'amant # Whanne I hadde herde all Resoun seyn  
 RB:B 4785  
 VA:4785 Lamant . seyne

BN:B 4786 Which hadde spilt hir speche in veyn ,  
 RB:B 4786  
 VA:4786 veyne

BN:B 4787 " Dame , " seide I , " I dar wel sey ,  
 RB:B 4787 #  
 VA:4787

BN:B 4792 I dulle under youre discipline .  
 RB:B 4792 ;  
 VA:4792 ;

BN:B 4793 I wot no more than [I] wist er ,  
 RB:B 4793  
 VA:4793 wote [er]

BN:B 4795 Is every thing that ye me ler ,  
 RB:B 4795 ;  
 VA:4795 lere

BN:B 4796 And yit I can it all par cuer #  
 RB:B 4796  
 VA:4796 [par] [cuere] .

BN:B 4797 Myn herte foryetith therof right nought ,  
 RB:B 4797  
 VA:4797 Myne

BN:B 4807 For I herde never diffyne it er ,  
 RB:B 4807  
 VA:4807 [diffyne] [it] [ere] #

BN:B 4808 And wilfully I wolde it ler . "  
 RB:B 4808  
 VA:4808 lere

BN:B 4809 Raisoun " If love be serched wel and sought ,  
 RB:B 4809  
 VA:4809 #

BN:B 4810 It is a syknesse of the thought  
 RB:B 4810  
 VA:4810 [a] sykenesse

BN:B 4811 Annexed and knet bitwixe tweyne ,  
 RB:B 4811  
 VA:4811 kne[t] bitwixt

BN:B 4812 Which male and female , with oo cheyne ,  
 RB:B 4812  
 VA:4812 [Which] # #

BN:B 4815 The roote springith # thurgh hoot brennyng  
 RB:B 4815  
 VA:4815 hooote brenny[n]g

BN:B 4823 Of other fruyt by engendring ;  
 RB:B 4823 ;  
 VA:4823 engendr[ing]

BN:B 4825 For of her body fruyt to get  
 RB:B 4825  
 VA:4825 gete

BN:B 4826 They yeve no force , they are so set  
 RB:B 4826  
 VA:4826 sette

BN:B 4827 Upon delit to pley in-feere .  
 RB:B 4827  
 VA:4827 delite

BN:B 4829 To feynen hem for love sek ;  
 RB:B 4829  
 VA:4829 seke

BN:B 4830 Sich love I preise not at a lek .  
 RB:B 4830  
 VA:4830 leke

BN:B 4834 And swern hem othes utterly ,  
 RB:B 4834  
 VA:4834 swere

BN:B 4836 And all they fynden deceyvable .  
 RB:B 4836  
 VA:4836 ;

BN:B 4839 Wymmen , the harm they bien full sore ;  
 RB:B 4839  
 VA:4839 harme

BN:B 4841 That lasse harm is , so mote I the ,  
 RB:B 4841  
 VA:4841 harme

BN:B 4843 And namely , where they ne may  
 RB:B 4843  
 VA:4843 #

BN:B 4844 Fynde non other mene wey .  
 RB:B 4844  
 VA:4844 none

BN:B 4845 For I wot wel , in sothfastnesse ,  
 RB:B 4845  
 VA:4845 wote

BN:B 4846 [What] [man] doth now his bisynesse  
 RB:B 4846  
 VA:4846 That [who]

BN:B 4850 He doth trespas , I you ensure .  
 RB:B 4850  
 VA:4850 trespasse

BN:B 4851 For he shulde setten all his wil  
 RB:B 4851  
 VA:4851 wille



BN:B 4884 In a bok he made ' Of Age , '  
 RB:B 4884  
 VA:4884 boke # #

BN:B 4887 And more of commendacioun #  
 RB:B 4887  
 VA:4887 ,

BN:B 4889 For youthe set bothe man and wyf  
 RB:B 4889 and  
 VA:4889 sette

BN:B 4892 The tyme of youthe for to pace  
 RB:B 4892  
 VA:4892 perell yougth

BN:B 4894 It is so full of wyldenesse ,  
 RB:B 4894 :  
 VA:4894 :

BN:B 4899 And makith hym love yvell company ,  
 RB:B 4899  
 VA:4899 companye

BN:B 4900 And lede his lyf disrewlily ,  
 RB:B 4900  
 VA:4900 disrewlilye

BN:B 4901 And halt hym payed with noon estat .  
 RB:B 4901  
 VA:4901 estate

BN:B 4902 Withynne hymself is such debat ,  
 RB:B 4902  
 VA:4902 debate

BN:B 4903 He chaungith purpos and entent ,  
 RB:B 4903  
 VA:4903 entente

BN:B 4904 And yalt [him] into som covent ,  
 RB:B 4904  
 VA:4904 yalte somme covente #

BN:B 4906 And lesith fredom and fraunchise ,  
 RB:B 4906  
 VA:4906 #

BN:B 4907 That Nature in hym hadde set ,  
 RB:B 4907  
 VA:4907 sette

BN:B 4908 The which ageyn he may not get ,  
 RB:B 4908  
 VA:4908 ageyne gette

BN:B 4909 If he there make his mansioun ,  
 RB:B 4909  
 VA:4909 #

BN:B 4912 It may not fayle , he shal repente ,  
 RB:B 4912  
 VA:4912 #

BN:B 4914 To leve his abit , and gon his way ,  
 RB:B 4914  
 VA:4914 abite gone

BN:B 4917 But al his lyf he doth so mourne ,  
 RB:B 4917  
 VA:4917 morne

BN:B 4918 By cause he dar not hom retourn .  
 RB:B 4918 retourne  
 VA:4918 Bycause retourne

BN:B 4921 But if that God hym graunte grace  
 RB:B 4921  
 VA:4921 [if] [that]

BN:B 4926 In unthrift and in ribaudie ,  
 RB:B 4926 #  
 VA:4926

BN:B 4929 Youthe gynneth ofte sich bargeyn ,  
 RB:B 4929  
 VA:4929 bargeyne

BN:B 4930 That may not eende withouten peyn .  
 RB:B 4930  
 VA:4930 peyne

BN:B 4932 Delit so doth his bridil leede .  
 RB:B 4932  
 VA:4932 Delite

BN:B 4933 Delit thus hangith , dred thee nought ,  
 RB:B 4933  
 VA:4933 Delite [thus] drede

BN:B 4934 Both mannys body and his thought ,  
 RB:B 4934 Bothe  
 VA:4934 Bothe

BN:B 4935 Only thurgh Youthe , his chaumberere ,  
 RB:B 4935  
 VA:4935 [Youthe] [,] [his] [chamberere]

BN:B 4936 That to don yvell is customere ,  
 RB:B 4936  
 VA:4936 done customere

BN:B 4939 Into disport and wyldenesse ,  
 RB:B 4939  
 VA:4939 disporte

BN:B 4940 So is [she] froward from sadnesse .  
 RB:B 4940  
 VA:4940 frowarde

BN:B 4941 " But Eelde drawith hem therfro ;  
 RB:B 4941 #  
 VA:4941

BN:B 4942 Who wot it nought , he may wel goo  
 RB:B 4942  
 VA:4942 wote

BN:B 4943 Demande of hem that now arn olde ,  
 RB:B 4943  
 VA:4943 [Demande]

BN:B 4945 Which yit remembre of tendir age ,  
 RB:B 4945  
 VA:4945 #

BN:B 4946 Hou it hem brought in many a rage ,  
 RB:B 4946  
 VA:4946 #

BN:B 4948 But now that Eelde hath hem thourgh-sought ,  
 RB:B 4948  
 VA:4948 hym thurgh sought

BN:B 4951 In perell , and in myche woo ,  
 RB:B 4951  
 VA:4951 mych

BN:B 4952 And made hem ofte amys to do ,  
 RB:B 4952  
 VA:4952 [to] [do]

BN:B 4954 Riot and avouterie .  
 RB:B 4954  
 VA:4954 avoutrie

BN:B 4955 " But Eelde can ageyn restreyne  
 RB:B 4955 # resteryne  
 VA:4955 [can]

BN:B 4960 For no man wole hir love neither prise ;  
 RB:B 4960  
 VA:4960 [prise]

BN:B 4961 She is hated , this wot I wel .  
 RB:B 4961  
 VA:4961 wote welle

BN:B 4962 Hir acqueyntaunce wolde no man fel ,  
 RB:B 4962  
 VA:4962 fele

BN:B 4965 For no man wolde bicomen old ,  
 RB:B 4965  
 VA:4965 olde

BN:B 4966 Ne dye # whanne he is yong and bold .  
 RB:B 4966 ,  
 VA:4966 bolde ,

BN:B 4967 And Eelde merveilith right gretly ,  
 RB:B 4967  
 VA:4967 gretlye

BN:B 4970 Which that they wrought in sondry wise ,  
 RB:B 4970  
 VA:4970 Whiche

BN:B 4975 Loss of membre , shedyng of blod ,  
 RB:B 4975  
 VA:4975 Losse blode #

BN:B 4976 Perell of deth , or los of good .  
 RB:B 4976  
 VA:4976 losse

BN:B 4977 Wost thou nought where Youthe abit ,  
 RB:B 4977  
 VA:4977 Woste

BN:B 4978 That men so preisen in her wit ?  
 RB:B 4978  
 VA:4978 witt



BN:B 4979 With Delit she halt sojour ,  
 RB:B 4979  
 VA:4979 Delite

BN:B 4983 Delit of Youthe wole have servise  
 RB:B 4983  
 VA:4983 Delite

BN:B 4986 For to obey , for smert of sore ,  
 RB:B 4986  
 VA:4986 smerte

BN:B 4987 Unto Delit , and hym to yive  
 RB:B 4987  
 VA:4987 Delite yeve

BN:B 4989 " Where Elde abit # I wol thee telle  
 RB:B 4989 #  
 VA:4989 # wole

BN:B 5000 Gronyng and Grucchyng , hir herbejours .  
 RB:B 5000 herberjours ,  
 VA:5000 ,

BN:B 5001 The day and nyght , hir to turmente ,  
 RB:B 5001  
 VA:5001 turment

BN:B 5002 With cruell Deth they hir presente ,  
 RB:B 5002  
 VA:5002 present #

BN:B 5004 That Deth stondesth armed at hir gate .  
 RB:B 5004 stont  
 VA:5004 stondith

BN:B 5010 She wepeth the tyme that she hath wasted ,  
 RB:B 5010  
 VA:5010 wepe[th]

BN:B 5012 And the present # that not abit ,  
 RB:B 5012 ,  
 VA:5012 ,

BN:B 5015 In the future som socour ,  
 RB:B 5015  
 VA:5015 somme

BN:B 5021 Fro which go bakward Youthe hir made ,  
 RB:B 5021  
 VA:5021 [her]

BN:B 5027 # But hou that evere the game go ,  
 RB:B 5027  
 VA:5027 "

BN:B 5028 Who list to have joie and mirth also  
 RB:B 5028  
 VA:5028 [have]

BN:B 5034 And yit full many on I se  
 RB:B 5034  
 VA:5034 one

BN:B 5035 Of wymmen , sothly for to seyn ,  
 RB:B 5035  
 VA:5035 seyne

BN:B 5036 That desire and wolde fayn  
 RB:B 5036  
 VA:5036 fayne

BN:B 5040 They wole it holde a gret myschaunce ;  
 RB:B 5040  
 VA:5040 yschaunce

BN:B 5042 They wole not pleyne # but concele ;  
 RB:B 5042 ,  
 VA:5042 ,

BN:B 5045 For to delyt echon they drawe ,  
 RB:B 5045  
 VA:5045 delyte echone

BN:B 5046 That haunte this werk , bothe high and lawe ,  
 RB:B 5046  
 VA:5046 werke nd

BN:B 5051 I preise no womman , though she be wood ,  
 RB:B 5051  
 VA:5051 [sho]

BN:B 5056 That quyk wole selle hir , bi hir lif .  
 RB:B 5056  
 VA:5056 # lyf

BN:B 5059 That loveth such on , for swete or sour ,  
 RB:B 5059  
 VA:5059 love[th] one soure

BN:B 5060 Though she hym calle hir paramour ,  
 RB:B 5060  
 VA:5060 paramoure #

BN:B 5064 Or bere the name of druery .  
 RB:B 5064  
 VA:5064 drurie

BN:B 5065 Noon shulde hir please , but he were wood ,  
 RB:B 5065  
 VA:5065 woode

BN:B 5066 That wole dispoile hym of his good .  
 RB:B 5066  
 VA:5066 goode

BN:B 5067 Yit nevertheles , I wol not sey  
 RB:B 5067  
 VA:5067 wole

BN:B 5068 That she , for solas and for pley ,  
 RB:B 5068 But  
 VA:5068 solace

BN:B 5069 [Ne] may a jewel or other thyng  
 RB:B 5069 # May  
 VA:5069 # May

BN:B 5070 Take of her loves fre yevyng ;  
 RB:B 5070  
 VA:5070 -

BN:B 5074 Withoute sclaundre yeven ageyn ,  
 RB:B 5074  
 VA:5074 #

BN:B 5078 Whanne in her love ther is no synne ;  
 RB:B 5078  
 VA:5078 there

BN:B 5079 I wol that they togedre go ,  
 RB:B 5079  
 VA:5079 wole

BN:B 5083 Withoute vice , bothe he and she ,  
 RB:B 5083 Without  
 VA:5083

BN:B 5085 Fro foly love they kepe hem cler ,  
 RB:B 5085  
 VA:5085 [they] clere

BN:B 5086 That brenne hertis with his fer ;  
 RB:B 5086  
 VA:5086 fere

BN:B 5089 # Good love shulde engendrid be  
 RB:B 5089 "  
 VA:5089 "

BN:B 5092 To have her lust and ellis nought # --  
 RB:B 5092  
 VA:5092 ; #

BN:B 5093 So are they caught in Loves las ,  
 RB:B 5093  
 VA:5093 lace

BN:B 5094 Truly , for bodily solas .  
 RB:B 5094  
 VA:5094 solace

BN:B 5095 Fleshly delit is so present  
 RB:B 5095  
 VA:5095 delite

BN:B 5096 With thee , that sette all thyn entent  
 RB:B 5096  
 VA:5096 thyne

BN:B 5098 For to gete and have the Rose ,  
 RB:B 5098 rose ;  
 VA:5098 rose

BN:B 5099 Which makith [thee] so mat and wood  
 RB:B 5099 thee  
 VA:5099 mate woode

BN:B 5100 That thou desirest noon other good .  
 RB:B 5100  
 VA:5100 goode

BN:B 5103 As in thi face it is sene .  
 RB:B 5103 ;  
 VA:5103

BN:B 5106 A sory gest , in goode fay ,  
 RB:B 5106  
 VA:5106 geste

BN:B 5107 Thou herberest than in thyn inn ,  
 RB:B 5107 herberedest  
 VA:5107 hem thyne inne

BN:B 5108 The God of Love whanne thou let inn !  
 RB:B 5108  
 VA:5108 inne

BN:B 5109 Wherfore I rede , thou shette hym oute ,  
 RB:B 5109  
 VA:5109 #

BN:B 5110 Or he shall greve thee , out of doute ;  
 RB:B 5110  
 VA:5110 oute

BN:B 5111 For to thi profit it wol turne ,  
 RB:B 5111  
 VA:5111 [For] [to] profight wole tume .

BN:B 5114 Ben hertis # that of love arn dronken ,  
 RB:B 5114  
 VA:5114 ,

BN:B 5116 Whanne thou hast lost thy tyme all ,  
 RB:B 5116  
 VA:5116 [thy]

BN:B 5117 And spent thy youthe in ydilness ,  
 RB:B 5117 ydilnesse  
 VA:5117 [thy] [youth] ydilnesse

BN:B 5118 In waste # and wofull lustynesse .  
 RB:B 5118  
 VA:5118 ,

BN:B 5119 If thou maist lyve the tyme to se  
 RB:B 5119  
 VA:5119 tho[w]

BN:B 5124 For nothyng may recured be .  
 RB:B 5124 recovered  
 VA:5124

BN:B 5126 Fro Love , that hath thee so faste  
 RB:B 5126 love  
 VA:5126

BN:B 5127 Knytt and bounden in his las ,  
 RB:B 5127  
 VA:5127 lace

BN:B 5128 Certeyn I holde it but a gras .  
 RB:B 5128  
 VA:5128 grace

BN:B 5129 For many oon , as it is seyn ,  
 RB:B 5129  
 VA:5129 seyne

BN:B 5130 Have lost and spent also in veyn ,  
 RB:B 5130  
 VA:5130 veyne

BN:B 5133 Wit # and strengthe , and eke richesse ,  
 RB:B 5133  
 VA:5133 Witte , #

BN:B 5135 # # Thus taught and preched hath # #  
 RB:B 5135 Resoun ,  
 VA:5135 Lamant . Resoun ;

BN:B 5136 Resoun , but Love spilte hir sermoun ,  
 RB:B 5136 # # But  
 VA:5136 # # But

BN:B 5139 And yitt ne seide she never a del  
 RB:B 5139  
 VA:5139 dele

BN:B 5140 That I ne undirstod it wel ,  
 RB:B 5140  
 VA:5140 undirstode wele

BN:B 5144 He chasith so my thought alway ,  
 RB:B 5144  
 VA:5144 [alway]

BN:B 5145 And holdith myn herte undir his sel  
 RB:B 5145  
 VA:5145 myne sele

BN:B 5146 As trust and trew as ony stel ;  
 RB:B 5146  
 VA:5146 stele ,

BN:B 5149 Of dame Resoun , ne of hir red .  
 RB:B 5149  
 VA:5149 Dame [hir] rede ;

BN:B 5150 It tok no sojour in myn hed ,  
 RB:B 5150  
 VA:5150 toke myne hede

BN:B 5151 For all yede out at oon ere  
 RB:B 5151  
 VA:5151 oute

BN:B 5154 Hir speche me greved wondir sore .  
 RB:B 5154 # #  
 VA:5154

BN:B 5155 Than unto hir for ire I seide ,  
 RB:B 5155  
 VA:5155 [Than]

BN:B 5156 For anger , as I dide abraide :  
 RB:B 5156  
 VA:5156 #

BN:B 5161 Sith that ye seyn love is not good ,  
 RB:B 5161  
 VA:5161 seyne

BN:B 5162 Thanne must I nedis ay with mood ,  
 RB:B 5162 say  
 VA:5162 [ay]

BN:B 5165 From me , [and] [ben] a synfull wrecche #  
 RB:B 5165  
 VA:5165 [been] ,

BN:B 5169 And if I hate men of-newe #  
 RB:B 5169  
 VA:5169 ,

BN:B 5170 More than love , it wol me rewe ,  
 RB:B 5170  
 VA:5170 wole

BN:B 5176 He were a fool , wolde you not trowe !  
 RB:B 5176  
 VA:5176 foole

BN:B 5180 To love ech other . By youre leve ,  
 RB:B 5180 ; by  
 VA:5180

BN:B 5184 Of sondry loves the manere . "  
 RB:B 5184  
 VA:5184 #

BN:B 5185 # # " Certis , freend , a fool art thou ,  
 RB:B 5185 Raisoun  
 VA:5185 Raisoun .

BN:B 5186 Whan that thou nothyng wolt allow  
 RB:B 5186  
 VA:5186 Whom allowe

BN:B 5188 Yit wole I sey thee more in fay ,  
 RB:B 5188 ;  
 VA:5188 [thee]

BN:B 5190 To accomplissh the requeste .  
 RB:B 5190 ,  
 VA:5190

BN:B 5193 # Love ther is in sondry wise ,  
 RB:B 5193 "  
 VA:5193

BN:B 5195 For som love leful is and good --  
 RB:B 5195 ;  
 VA:5195 somme ;

BN:B 5197 And bringith thee in many a fit ,  
 RB:B 5197  
 VA:5197 fitte

BN:B 5198 And ravysshith fro thee al thi wit ,  
 RB:B 5198  
 VA:5198 witte

BN:B 5199 It is so merveilous and queynt ;  
 RB:B 5199  
 VA:5199 merveilouse queynte

BN:B 5200 With such love be no more aqueynt .  
 RB:B 5200  
 VA:5200 aqueynte

BN:B 5200B Comment Raisoun diffinist amiste  
 RB:B 5200B  
 VA:5200B a[mi]sete

BN:B 5201 " Love of freendshipp also ther is ,  
 RB:B 5201 #  
 VA:5201 #

BN:B 5202 Which makith no man don amys ,  
 RB:B 5202  
 VA:5202 done

BN:B 5208 Hool , withoute discordaunce ;  
 RB:B 5208  
 VA:5208 Hoole

BN:B 5210 Of all her good in charite ,  
 RB:B 5210  
 VA:5210 goode

BN:B 5216 For witt is nought withoute trouthe ;  
 RB:B 5216  
 VA:5216 without

BN:B 5223 [Of] [blame] [in] [hem] , whom they wolde prove  
 RB:B 5223 [Ne] [lak]  
 VA:5223

BN:B 5229 Bothe pore and riche , in oo state .  
 RB:B 5229 stat  
 VA:5229

BN:B 5230 For if his freend , thurgh ony gate ,  
 RB:B 5230 gat  
 VA:5230

BN:B 5234 For good dede , don thurgh praiere ,  
 RB:B 5234  
 VA:5234 goode done

BN:B 5236 To hert that of gret valour is .  
 RB:B 5236  
 VA:5236 grete valeur

BN:B 5248 That trusty is and trewe as ston ,  
 RB:B 5248  
 VA:5248 stone

BN:B 5249 And assaied hym at all ,  
 RB:B 5249  
 VA:5249 alle

BN:B 5250 And founde hym stedefast as a wall ,  
 RB:B 5250 #  
 VA:5250 walle #

BN:B 5251 And of his freendshipp be certeyn ,  
 RB:B 5251  
 VA:5251 certeyne

BN:B 5252 He shal hym shewe bothe joye and peyn ,  
 RB:B 5252  
 VA:5252 peyne

BN:B 5256 Of sich on as I tolde thee ?  
 RB:B 5256  
 VA:5256 one

BN:B 5261 Repreve he dredeth never a deel ,  
 RB:B 5261  
 VA:5261 drede[th] deele

BN:B 5262 Who that bisett his wordis wel ;  
 RB:B 5262  
 VA:5262 wele ,

BN:B 5264 Can kepe his tunge til he se nede ;  
 RB:B 5264  
 VA:5264

BN:B 5265 And fooles can not holde her tunge ;  
 RB:B 5265  
 VA:5265 cannot

BN:B 5270 In all that he may don in deede ,  
 RB:B 5270 ;  
 VA:5270 done

BN:B 5271 And gladder [be] that he hym plesith ,  
 RB:B 5271  
 VA:5271 #

BN:B 5279 Joy and woo they shull depart ,  
 RB:B 5279  
 VA:5279 departe

BN:B 5280 And take evenly ech his part .  
 RB:B 5280  
 VA:5280 parte

BN:B 5283 And of his blisse parte shal he ,  
 RB:B 5283  
 VA:5283 [his]

BN:B 5284 If love wel departed be .  
 RB:B 5284  
 VA:5284 [wel]

BN:B 5285 " And whilom of this amyte  
 RB:B 5285 #  
 VA:5285 [amyte]

BN:B 5286 Spak Tulus in a ditee :  
 RB:B 5286  
 VA:5286 Spake

BN:B 5287 ' Man shulde maken his request  
 RB:B 5287  
 VA:5287 [Man] requeste

BN:B 5288 Unto his freend , that is honest ;  
 RB:B 5288  
 VA:5288 honeste

BN:B 5291 And otherwise not graunte therto ,  
 RB:B 5291  
 VA:5291 #

BN:B 5292 Except oonly in causes twoo :  
 RB:B 5292  
 VA:5292 cause[s]

BN:B 5293 If men his freend to deth wolde drive ,  
 RB:B 5293  
 VA:5293 drife

BN:B 5294 Lat hym be bisy to save his lyve ;  
 RB:B 5294  
 VA:5294 Late

BN:B 5295 Also if men wolen hym assayle ,  
 RB:B 5295 assyle  
 VA:5295

BN:B 5298 Lat hym , with full entencioun ,  
 RB:B 5298  
 VA:5298 Late

BN:B 5299 His dever don in ech degre  
 RB:B 5299  
 VA:5299 done eche



BN:B 5300 That his freend ne shamed be .  
 RB:B 5300 ,  
 VA:5300

BN:B 5301 In thise two caas with his myght ,  
 RB:B 5301  
 VA:5301 [thise]

BN:B 5302 Taking no kep to skile nor right ,  
 RB:B 5302  
 VA:5302 kepe

BN:B 5303 As fer as love may hym excuse ,  
 RB:B 5303 ;  
 VA:5303 ferre

BN:B 5304 This oughte no man to refuse . '  
 RB:B 5304 "  
 VA:5304 ought

BN:B 5305 This love that I have told to thee  
 RB:B 5305  
 VA:5305 tolde

BN:B 5307 This wole I that thou folowe wel ,  
 RB:B 5307  
 VA:5307 wele

BN:B 5308 And leve the tother everydel .  
 RB:B 5308  
 VA:5308 everydele

BN:B 5311 " Another love also there is #  
 RB:B 5311 #  
 VA:5311 ,

BN:B 5313 Which desir is so constreynd  
 RB:B 5313  
 VA:5313 desire

BN:B 5320 Sich love settith his delit .  
 RB:B 5320  
 VA:5320 delite

BN:B 5327 But he love more , in mood ,  
 RB:B 5327  
 VA:5327 moode

BN:B 5328 Men for hemsilf than for her good .  
 RB:B 5328  
 VA:5328 goode

BN:B 5331 # [This] love cometh of dame Fortune ,  
 RB:B 5331  
 VA:5331 " Dame

BN:B 5332 That litel while wol contune ;  
 RB:B 5332  
 VA:5332 wole

BN:B 5335 Whanne she is from us lett  
 RB:B 5335  
 VA:5335 [she]

BN:B 5337 The sonne and hir , as it may fall ,  
 RB:B 5337  
 VA:5337 falle

BN:B 5338 Be it in partie , or in all .  
 RB:B 5338  
 VA:5338 #

BN:B 5342 Of Phebus fully , and the sight ;  
 RB:B 5342  
 VA:5342 ,

BN:B 5343 Til , whanne the shadowe is overpast ,  
 RB:B 5343  
 VA:5343 overpaste

BN:B 5344 She is enlumyned ageyn as fast ,  
 RB:B 5344  
 VA:5344 faste

BN:B 5346 That yeveth to hir ageyn hir lemes .  
 RB:B 5346  
 VA:5346 ageyne

BN:B 5348 Now is faire , and now obscure ,  
 RB:B 5348  
 VA:5348 #

BN:B 5350 And whilom dym , and whilom clere .  
 RB:B 5350  
 VA:5350 dymme #

BN:B 5351 As soone as Poverte gynneth take ,  
 RB:B 5351 soon  
 VA:5351

BN:B 5354 That into nyght it turneth day ,  
 RB:B 5354 .  
 VA:5354 .

BN:B 5355 It may not see Richesse shyne  
 RB:B 5355 richesse  
 VA:5355

BN:B 5356 Till the blak shadowes fyne .  
 RB:B 5356 Til blake  
 VA:5356

BN:B 5359 And whanne it failith he wol flit ,  
 RB:B 5359  
 VA:5359 wole

BN:B 5360 And as she groweth , so groweth it .  
 RB:B 5360  
 VA:5360 gr[ow]eth gr[ow]eth

BN:B 5361 Of this love -- here what I sey ! #  
 RB:B 5361 --  
 VA:5361 - ?

BN:B 5363 And namely tho that sparand ben ,  
 RB:B 5363  
 VA:5363 bene

BN:B 5364 That wole not wasshe her hertes clen  
 RB:B 5364  
 VA:5364 clene

BN:B 5369 If that his herte it undirstod ,  
 RB:B 5369  
 VA:5369 undirstode

BN:B 5370 It is not he , it is his good ;  
 RB:B 5370  
 VA:5370 goode

BN:B 5373 For if he be a nygard ek ,  
 RB:B 5373  
 VA:5373 eke

BN:B 5374 Men wole not sette by hym a lek ,  
 RB:B 5374  
 VA:5374 leke

BN:B 5375 But haten hym ; this is the soth .  
 RB:B 5375  
 VA:5375 sothe

BN:B 5381 # Certys , he shulde ay freendly be ,  
 RB:B 5381  
 VA:5381 "

BN:B 5382 To gete hym love also ben free ,  
 RB:B 5382  
 VA:5382 been

BN:B 5384 Nomore than is a goot ramage .  
 RB:B 5384  
 VA:5384 gote

BN:B 5388 His pore freendis sen forfare ,  
 RB:B 5388  
 VA:5388 sene

BN:B 5389 To kepen ay his purpos ,  
 RB:B 5389  
 VA:5389 purpose

BN:B 5390 Til for drede his yen clos ,  
 RB:B 5390  
 VA:5390 iyen close

BN:B 5392 Hym hadde lever asondre shake ,  
 RB:B 5392  
 VA:5392 #

BN:B 5393 And late alle his lymes asondre ryve ,  
 RB:B 5393  
 VA:5393 all hise #

BN:B 5399 That he trespasseth , wel I wat ,  
 RB:B 5399  
 VA:5399 wote

BN:B 5400 For ech man knowith his estat ;  
 RB:B 5400  
 VA:5400 estate

BN:B 5403 " But sith we arn to Fortune comen ,  
 RB:B 5403 # sithe  
 VA:5403 [sen]

BN:B 5404 And han oure sermoun of hir nomen ,  
 RB:B 5404  
 VA:5404 ha[n]

BN:B 5405 A wondir will Y telle thee now ,  
 RB:B 5405  
 VA:5405 y nowe ;

BN:B 5406 Thou herdist never sich oon , I trow .  
 RB:B 5406  
 VA:5406 trowe

BN:B 5407 I not where thou me leven shall ,  
 RB:B 5407  
 VA:5407 note

BN:B 5410 That unto men more profit doth #  
 RB:B 5410  
 VA:5410 ,

BN:B 5411 The froward Fortune and contraire #  
 RB:B 5411  
 VA:5411 ,

BN:B 5414 It is thurgh argument provable ;  
 RB:B 5414  
 VA:5414 ,

BN:B 5416 Falsith and bigilith ofte ;  
 RB:B 5416  
 VA:5416 .

BN:B 5417 For lyche a moder she can cherish ,  
 RB:B 5417  
 VA:5417 cherishe #

BN:B 5419 And of hir goode to hem deles ,  
 RB:B 5419  
 VA:5419 hym

BN:B 5420 And yeveth hem part of her joweles ,  
 RB:B 5420  
 VA:5420 hym parte

BN:B 5421 With gret riches and dignite ;  
 RB:B 5421  
 VA:5421 grete richesse .

BN:B 5423 In a stat that is not stable ,  
 RB:B 5423  
 VA:5423 state

BN:B 5425 And fedith hem with glorie veyn ,  
 RB:B 5425  
 VA:5425 hym veyne #

BN:B 5426 And worldly blisse noncerteyn .  
 RB:B 5426  
 VA:5426 noncerteyne

BN:B 5427 Whanne she hem settith on hir whel ,  
 RB:B 5427  
 VA:5427 hym whele

BN:B 5428 Thanne wene they to be right wel ,  
 RB:B 5428  
 VA:5428 wele

BN:B 5429 And in so stable stat withalle ,  
 RB:B 5429  
 VA:5429 state withall

BN:B 5431 And whanne they sette so highe be ,  
 RB:B 5431  
 VA:5431 high

BN:B 5433 Of hertly freendis so gret noumbre ,  
 RB:B 5433  
 VA:5433 [so] grete #

BN:B 5434 That nothyng myght her stat encombre .  
 RB:B 5434  
 VA:5434 state

BN:B 5436 Wenyng with hem they wolde abide  
 RB:B 5436  
 VA:5436 hym

BN:B 5439 Bothe of catell and of good ;  
 RB:B 5439  
 VA:5439 goode

BN:B 5440 And also for to spende her blood ,  
 RB:B 5440  
 VA:5440 bloode #

BN:B 5441 And all her membris for to spille ,  
 RB:B 5441  
 VA:5441 #

BN:B 5443 They maken it hool in many wise ,  
 RB:B 5443  
 VA:5443 hole

BN:B 5446 Into her # naked sherte !  
 RB:B 5446 very  
 VA:5446

BN:B 5447 Herte and all so hool they yive ,  
 RB:B 5447  
 VA:5447 hole yeve #

BN:B 5448 For the tyme that they may lyve ,  
 RB:B 5448  
 VA:5448 #

BN:B 5451 Of her wordis spekyng ,  
 RB:B 5451 ;  
 VA:5451 #

BN:B 5452 And han therof a rejoysyng ,  
 RB:B 5452  
 VA:5452 [therof]

BN:B 5455 As they shal aftirward se ,  
 RB:B 5455 aftirwardes  
 VA:5455

BN:B 5456 Whanne they arn falle in poverté #  
 RB:B 5456 ,  
 VA:5456

BN:B 5458 Thanne shulde they sen who freendis ware .  
 RB:B 5458  
 VA:5458 sene

BN:B 5460 Nor of a thousand full scarsly ,  
 RB:B 5460  
 VA:5460 thousande

BN:B 5463 For this Fortune that I of telle ,  
 RB:B 5463 fortune  
 VA:5463 [this]

BN:B 5465 Makith hem to leese her conisaunce ,  
 RB:B 5465  
 VA:5465 Maketh [hem]

BN:B 5467 " But froward Fortune and pervers ,  
 RB:B 5467 #  
 VA:5467 perverse

BN:B 5468 Whanne high estatis she doth revers ,  
 RB:B 5468  
 VA:5468 reverse

BN:B 5469 And maketh hem to tumble doun  
 RB:B 5469  
 VA:5469 doune

BN:B 5470 Of hir whel , with sodeyn tourn ,  
 RB:B 5470  
 VA:5470 [Of] whele tourne

BN:B 5478 For to shewe , by experience ,  
 RB:B 5478  
 VA:5478 Shewe

BN:B 5479 That she is Fortune verely ,  
 RB:B 5479  
 VA:5479 verelye

BN:B 5480 In whom no man shulde affy ,  
 RB:B 5480  
 VA:5480 affye

BN:B 5482 She is so full of variaunce -- #  
 RB:B 5482 . --  
 VA:5482 .

BN:B 5485 Fully to knowen , without were ,  
 RB:B 5485 withoute  
 VA:5485

BN:B 5486 Freend of affect and freend of chere ,  
 RB:B 5486 effect  
 VA:5486

BN:B 5489 After Fortune , her goddesse ,  
 RB:B 5489  
 VA:5489 goddes

BN:B 5490 In poverte # outhur in richesse .  
 RB:B 5490 ,  
 VA:5490 ,

BN:B 5491 For all she yeveth here , out of drede ,  
 RB:B 5491  
 VA:5491 [she]

BN:B 5492 Unhap bereveth it in dede ;  
 RB:B 5492  
 VA:5492 Unhappe

BN:B 5493 For Infortune lat not oon  
 RB:B 5493  
 VA:5493 [Infortune] late

BN:B 5494 Of freendis , whanne Fortune is gon ;  
 RB:B 5494  
 VA:5494 gone

BN:B 5502 Pretendith moost of stablenesse ,  
 RB:B 5502 Pretendid  
 VA:5502

BN:B 5503 Whanne that they sawe hym sett on lofte  
 RB:B 5503  
 VA:5503 [they]

BN:B 5505 And most yholpe in all her neede .  
 RB:B 5505 ;  
 VA:5505 [iholpe]

BN:B 5506 But now they take no maner heede ,  
 RB:B 5506 mener  
 VA:5506

BN:B 5507 But seyn in voice of flaterie ,  
 RB:B 5507  
 VA:5507 #

BN:B 5508 That now apperith her folye ,  
 RB:B 5508  
 VA:5508 #

BN:B 5510 And synge , ' Go , farewel , feldefare . '  
 RB:B 5510  
 VA:5510 feldfare #

BN:B 5511 All suche freendis I beshrewe ,  
 RB:B 5511 such  
 VA:5511

BN:B 5515 Thei han her hertis in such noblesse  
 RB:B 5515  
 VA:5515 suche

BN:B 5516 That they nyl love for no richesse ,  
 RB:B 5516  
 VA:5516

BN:B 5519 And chaunge for softe ne for sore ;  
 RB:B 5519  
 VA:5519 ,

BN:B 5520 For who is freend , loveth evermore .  
 RB:B 5520  
 VA:5520 #

BN:B 5521 Though men drawe swerd his freend to slo ,  
 RB:B 5521  
 VA:5521 swerde

BN:B 5523 But , in cas that I shall sey ,  
 RB:B 5523  
 VA:5523 case

BN:B 5529 Frend in this cas wole gon his way ,  
 RB:B 5529  
 VA:5529 Frende case gone

BN:B 5533 And certeyn , he is wel bigon ,  
 RB:B 5533  
 VA:5533 bigone

BN:B 5538 As may the valour , soth to seyne ,  
 RB:B 5538  
 VA:5538 valoure

BN:B 5543 And Fortune # myshappyng  
 RB:B 5543  
 VA:5543 ,

BN:B 5544 Whanne upon men she is fallyng ,  
 RB:B 5544  
 VA:5544 [fallyng]

BN:B 5546 And casteth hem out of balaunce ,  
 RB:B 5546  
 VA:5546 caste[th] oute

BN:B 5551 For Ynfortune makith anoon  
 RB:B 5551  
 VA:5551 [Ynfortune]

BN:B 5553 By experience , right as it is ,  
 RB:B 5553  
 VA:5553 ;

BN:B 5555 Than is myche richesse and tresour .  
 RB:B 5555  
 VA:5555 [is]

BN:B 5556 For more doth profit and valour  
 RB:B 5556  
 VA:5556 [doth] valeur

BN:B 5561 " And thus in poverté is in dede  
 RB:B 5561 #  
 VA:5561

BN:B 5562 Trouthe declared fro falsheede ;  
 RB:B 5562  
 VA:5562 falsheed

BN:B 5568 Hert , and body , and servise .  
 RB:B 5568  
 VA:5568 # #

BN:B 5569 What wolde he thanne ha yove to ha bought  
 RB:B 5569  
 VA:5569 [yove]

BN:B 5572 The lasse bigiled he shulde have ben ,  
 RB:B 5572  
 VA:5572 bene

BN:B 5573 And he hadde thanne perceyved it ;  
 RB:B 5573  
 VA:5573 ,

BN:B 5574 But richesse nold not late hym wit .  
 RB:B 5574  
 VA:5574 witte

BN:B 5575 Wel more avauntage doth hym than ,  
 RB:B 5575  
 VA:5575 thanne

BN:B 5577 The gret myscheef that he receyveth ,  
 RB:B 5577  
 VA:5577 [receyveth]

BN:B 5579 # Richesse riche ne makith nought  
 RB:B 5579  
 VA:5579 "





BN:B 5612 He shal bithynke hym hastily ,  
 RB:B 5612  
 VA:5612 hast[i]lly

BN:B 5615 Or that he may with lytel ek  
 RB:B 5615  
 VA:5615 eke

BN:B 5616 Be founden , while that he is sek ;  
 RB:B 5616  
 VA:5616 seke

BN:B 5617 Or that men shull hym beren in hast ,  
 RB:B 5617  
 VA:5617 berne haste

BN:B 5618 To lyve til his syknesse be past ,  
 RB:B 5618  
 VA:5618 paste

BN:B 5619 To som maysondew biside ;  
 RB:B 5619  
 VA:5619 somme maysondewe

BN:B 5620 He cast nought what shal hym bitide .  
 RB:B 5620 canst shall  
 VA:5620

BN:B 5623 " And though it falle , as it may be ,  
 RB:B 5623 #  
 VA:5623 fall

BN:B 5624 That all betyme spare shall he  
 RB:B 5624  
 VA:5624 [That] [all] [betyme] [spare] [shall] [he]

BN:B 5626 While he is sik in ony wise ,  
 RB:B 5626  
 VA:5626 sike

BN:B 5627 He doth [it] for that he wole be  
 RB:B 5627  
 VA:5627 #

BN:B 5628 Content with his poverté  
 RB:B 5628  
 VA:5628 Contente

BN:B 5633 Unto no wight , ne onerous ,  
 RB:B 5633  
 VA:5633 [wight] honerous

BN:B 5635 Therefore he spareth , it may wel ben ,  
 RB:B 5635  
 VA:5635 bene

BN:B 5636 His pore estat for to susten .  
 RB:B 5636  
 VA:5636 estate sustene

BN:B 5637 " Or if hym lust not for to spare ,  
 RB:B 5637 #  
 VA:5637

BN:B 5638 But suffrith forth , as nought ne ware ,  
 RB:B 5638  
 VA:5638 no[ugh]t

BN:B 5640 Right unto his laste day ,  
 RB:B 5640  
 VA:5640 last

BN:B 5641 And taketh the world as it wolde be ;  
 RB:B 5641  
 VA:5641 take[th]

BN:B 5643 The sonner that deth hym slo ,  
 RB:B 5643 sooner  
 VA:5643 #

BN:B 5649 Pictigoras hymself rehearses  
 RB:B 5649 Pictagoras  
 VA:5649 Pictigaras

BN:B 5652 Of the honourable ditee : --  
 RB:B 5652  
 VA:5652 #

BN:B 5653 ' Thanne , whanne thou gost thy body fro ,  
 RB:B 5653  
 VA:5653 " goste

BN:B 5657 He is a fool , withouten were ,  
 RB:B 5657  
 VA:5657 foole

BN:B 5661 In Boece # of Consolacioun , #  
 RB:B 5661  
 VA:5661 Boice ' Of '

BN:B 5663 Of oure contre pleyn at the ye ,  
 RB:B 5663  
 VA:5663 countre eye

BN:B 5664 By teching of Philosophie ,  
 RB:B 5664 philosophie  
 VA:5664

BN:B 5665 Where lewid men myght lere wit ,  
 RB:B 5665  
 VA:5665 witte

BN:B 5668 Aftir his rente may hym yive ,  
 RB:B 5668  
 VA:5668 rent yeve

BN:B 5672 Is no man wrecched , but he it wen ,  
 RB:B 5672  
 VA:5672 # wene

BN:B 5673 Be he kyng , knyght , or ribaud .  
 RB:B 5673  
 VA:5673 ribaude

BN:B 5674 And many a ribaud is mery and baud ,  
 RB:B 5674  
 VA:5674 ribaude baude

BN:B 5675 That swynkith , and berith , bothe day and nyght ,  
 RB:B 5675  
 VA:5675 [swynkith] #

BN:B 5677 The whiche doth hym lasse offense  
 RB:B 5677 offence  
 VA:5677

BN:B 5680 And ley not up for her lyvyng ,  
 RB:B 5680 ;  
 VA:5680 [her] lyvyng

BN:B 5683 Thanne goth he , fardeles for to ber #  
 RB:B 5683 ,  
 VA:5683 # bere

BN:B 5684 With as good chere as he dide er ;  
 RB:B 5684 ;  
 VA:5684 ere

BN:B 5687 But right anoon aftir his swynk  
 RB:B 5687  
 VA:5687 swynke

BN:B 5688 He goth to taverne for to drynk .  
 RB:B 5688  
 VA:5688 drynke

BN:B 5689 All these ar riche in abundaunce #  
 RB:B 5689 ,  
 VA:5689

BN:B 5691 Wel more than can an usurere ,  
 RB:B 5691 userere  
 VA:5691

BN:B 5693 For an usurer , so God me se ,  
 RB:B 5693 userer  
 VA:5693

BN:B 5695 But evermore pore and indigent ,  
 RB:B 5695 ;  
 VA:5695

BN:B 5697 " For soth it is , whom it displese ,  
 RB:B 5697 #  
 VA:5697

BN:B 5700 That it quyk brenneth [more] to get #  
 RB:B 5700 ,  
 VA:5700 gete ,

BN:B 5701 Ne never shal ynogh have geten ,  
 RB:B 5701  
 VA:5701 [ynough] [have]

BN:B 5705 He set his herte and his desir ;  
 RB:B 5705  
 VA:5705 sette desire

BN:B 5706 So hote he brennyth in the fir  
 RB:B 5706  
 VA:5706 fire

BN:B 5707 Of coveitise , that makith hym wood  
 RB:B 5707  
 VA:5707 woode

BN:B 5708 To purchace other mennes good .  
 RB:B 5708 purchase  
 VA:5708 goode

BN:B 5709 He undirfongith a gret peyne ,  
 RB:B 5709  
 VA:5709 #

BN:B 5714 That last ever in coveityng ,  
 RB:B 5714  
 VA:5714 laste

BN:B 5716 With the fir of gredynesse .  
 RB:B 5716  
 VA:5716 fire

BN:B 5717 She fightith with hym ay , and stryveth ,  
 RB:B 5717  
 VA:5717 #

BN:B 5718 That his herte asondre ryveth ;  
 RB:B 5718  
 VA:5718

BN:B 5721 # Phisiciens and advocates  
 RB:B 5721  
 VA:5721 " Phiciciens

BN:B 5722 Gon right by the same yates ;  
 RB:B 5722  
 VA:5722 Gone

BN:B 5723 They selle her science for wynnyng ,  
 RB:B 5723  
 VA:5723 #

BN:B 5724 And haunte her craft for gret getyng .  
 RB:B 5724  
 VA:5724 crafte

BN:B 5726 That if a man falle in siknesse ,  
 RB:B 5726  
 VA:5726 siknesse #

BN:B 5727 They are full glad # for her encres ;  
 RB:B 5727  
 VA:5727 , ther encrease

BN:B 5729 Everich man shulde be sek ,  
 RB:B 5729  
 VA:5729 Everiche seke

BN:B 5730 And though they die , they sette not a lek .  
 RB:B 5730  
 VA:5730 leke

BN:B 5734 Ye , two hundred , in flesh and bonys ,  
 RB:B 5734  
 VA:5734 Yhe

BN:B 5738 But for lucre and coveitise ,  
 RB:B 5738 ;  
 VA:5738

BN:B 5739 For fysic gynneth first by fy ,  
 RB:B 5739  
 VA:5739 --

BN:B 5740 The physicien also sothely ;  
 RB:B 5740  
 VA:5740 phicicien -

BN:B 5741 And sithen it goth fro fy to sy :  
 RB:B 5741  
 VA:5741 [s]y ,

BN:B 5742 To truste on hem # # is foly ;  
 RB:B 5742 , it  
 VA:5742 ,

BN:B 5745 " Eke in the same secte ar sett  
 RB:B 5745 #  
 VA:5745 sette

BN:B 5746 All tho that prechen for to get  
 RB:B 5746  
 VA:5746 gete

BN:B 5748 Her hertis arn in gret distresse #  
 RB:B 5748 ,  
 VA:5748 grete

BN:B 5750 But aboven all , specialy ,  
 RB:B 5750 above  
 VA:5750

BN:B 5751 Sich as prechen [for] veynglorie ,  
 RB:B 5751  
 VA:5751 #

BN:B 5755 And outward shewen holynesse ,  
 RB:B 5755  
 VA:5755 shew[en]

BN:B 5758 They deceyve other and hemselve .  
 RB:B 5758 ;  
 VA:5758 ;

BN:B 5759 Bigiled is the giler than ,  
 RB:B 5759 .  
 VA:5759 thanne .

BN:B 5763 For ofte good predicacioun  
 RB:B 5763  
 VA:5763 goode

BN:B 5769 " But late us leven these prechoures ,  
 RB:B 5769 #  
 VA:5769

BN:B 5771 Hepe up hir gold , and faste shette ,  
 RB:B 5771  
 VA:5771 her fast

BN:B 5776 Out of the sonne and of the wynde .  
 RB:B 5776 ;  
 VA:5776 ;

BN:B 5777 They putte up more than nede ware ,  
 RB:B 5777  
 VA:5777 were

BN:B 5779 For hunger die , and for cold quake .  
 RB:B 5779 ;  
 VA:5779 ;

BN:B 5780 God can wel vengeaunce therof take !  
 RB:B 5780  
 VA:5780

BN:B 5781 Three gret myscheves hem assailith ,  
 RB:B 5781  
 VA:5781 [Thre]

BN:B 5782 And thus in gadring ay travaylith :  
 RB:B 5782 ;  
 VA:5782

BN:B 5783 With myche peyne they wynne richesse ;  
 RB:B 5783 ,  
 VA:5783 mych

BN:B 5784 And drede hem holdith in distresse #  
 RB:B 5784 ,  
 VA:5784 ,

BN:B 5786 With sorwe they leve it at the laste .  
 RB:B 5786 ;  
 VA:5786

BN:B 5787 With sorwe they bothe dye and lyve ,  
 RB:B 5787  
 VA:5787 #

BN:B 5789 And in defaute of love it is ,  
 RB:B 5789  
 VA:5789

BN:B 5791 For if thise gredy , the sothe to seyn ,  
 RB:B 5791 these  
 VA:5791 [thise]

BN:B 5793 And good love regned overall ,  
 RB:B 5793  
 VA:5793 goode

BN:B 5795 But he shulde yeve that most good had  
 RB:B 5795  
 VA:5795 hadde

BN:B 5796 To hem that weren in nede binstad ,  
 RB:B 5796  
 VA:5796 binstadde

BN:B 5803 But chaunged is this world unstable ,  
 RB:B 5803 ;  
 VA:5803

BN:B 5805 We se that no man loveth now ,  
 RB:B 5805  
 VA:5805 nowe

BN:B 5806 But for wynnyng and for prow ;  
 RB:B 5806  
 VA:5806 prowe

BN:B 5807 And love is thralled in servage ,  
 RB:B 5807  
 VA:5807 #

BN:B 5810 Suche soules goth to the devel of helle ! "  
 RB:B 5810  
 VA:5810

BN:C 5811 Whanne Love hadde told hem his entente ,  
 RB:C 5811  
 VA:5811 entent #

BN:C 5812 The baronage to councel wente .  
 RB:C 5812  
 VA:5812 went

BN:C 5814 And dyversely they seide hir wille ;  
 RB:C 5814  
 VA:5814 [wille]

BN:C 5815 But aftir discord they accorded ,  
 RB:C 5815  
 VA:5815 discorde

BN:C 5817 " Sir , " seiden they , " we ben at on ,  
 RB:C 5817  
 VA:5817 one

BN:C 5818 Bi evene accord of everichon ,  
 RB:C 5818  
 VA:5818 accorde everichone

BN:C 5819 Out-take Richesse al oonly ,  
 RB:C 5819  
 VA:5819 Outake

BN:C 5820 That sworn hath ful hauteynly ,  
 RB:C 5820  
 VA:5820 sworne #

BN:C 5821 That she the castel nyl not assaile ,  
 RB:C 5821  
 VA:5821 [That] castell

BN:C 5822 Ne smyte a strok in this bataile ,  
 RB:C 5822  
 VA:5822 stroke #

BN:C 5823 With darte , ne mace , spere , ne knyf ,  
 RB:C 5823  
 VA:5823 # #

BN:C 5827 Atte leste wey , as in this plyt ,  
 RB:C 5827  
 VA:5827 lest way plyte

BN:C 5828 So hath she this man in dispit .  
 RB:C 5828  
 VA:5828 dispite

BN:C 5829 # For she seith he ne loved hir never ,  
 RB:C 5829 So hath  
 VA:5829

BN:C 5831 For he wole gadre no tresor ,  
 RB:C 5831  
 VA:5831 tresoure

BN:C 5832 He hath hir wrath for evermor .  
 RB:C 5832  
 VA:5832 evermore

BN:C 5833 He agylte hir never in other caas ,  
 RB:C 5833  
 VA:5833 ;

BN:C 5834 Lo , heere all hoolly his trespas !  
 RB:C 5834 Loo  
 VA:5834

BN:C 5836 He axide hir leve to gon the way  
 RB:C 5836  
 VA:5836 gone



BN:C 5838 And spak full faire in his praiyng ;  
 RB:C 5838  
 VA:5838

BN:C 5839 But whanne he praiede hir , pore was he ,  
 RB:C 5839  
 VA:5839 ;

BN:C 5842 That he hath geten a peny or two #  
 RB:C 5842  
 VA:5842 ,

BN:C 5843 That quyttly is his owne in hold .  
 RB:C 5843  
 VA:5843 quyttely holde

BN:C 5844 Thus hath Richesse us alle told ,  
 RB:C 5844  
 VA:5844 all tolde ;

BN:C 5846 Withouten hir we ben accorded .  
 RB:C 5846  
 VA:5846

BN:C 5847 " And we fynde in oure accordaunce  
 RB:C 5847 #  
 VA:5847

BN:C 5848 That Fals-Semblant and Abstinaunce ,  
 RB:C 5848  
 VA:5848 False-Semblant

BN:C 5852 With his Normans # full of janglyng .  
 RB:C 5852  
 VA:5852 ,

BN:C 5857 Thanne shal Delit and Wel-Heelynge  
 RB:C 5857  
 VA:5857 Delite

BN:C 5858 Fonde Shame adown to brynge ;  
 RB:C 5858  
 VA:5858 adowne

BN:C 5861 Agaynes Drede shall Hardynesse  
 RB:C 5861  
 VA:5861 Agayns

BN:C 5865 " Fraunchise shall fight , and eke Pite ,  
 RB:C 5865 #  
 VA:5865

BN:C 5867 Thus is youre hoost ordeyned wel .  
 RB:C 5867  
 VA:5867 wele

BN:C 5868 Doun shall the castell every del ,  
 RB:C 5868  
 VA:5868 Doun dele

BN:C 5869 If everich do his entent ,  
 RB:C 5869  
 VA:5869 everiche

BN:C 5871 Youre modir , full of vasselage ,  
 RB:C 5871  
 VA:5871 vesselage

BN:C 5874 This werk , neithir for word ne deede ;  
 RB:C 5874  
 VA:5874 .

BN:C 5876 For thurgh hir may this werk amende . "  
 RB:C 5876  
 VA:5876 #

BN:C 5881 Yit can she som tyme don labour ,  
 RB:C 5881  
 VA:5881 some done

BN:C 5883 Al my nedes for to acheve ,  
 RB:C 5883 ;  
 VA:5883 [Al] [nedis]

BN:C 5885 My modir is she , and of childhede  
 RB:C 5885  
 VA:5885 childehede

BN:C 5886 I bothe worshipe hir # and eke drede ;  
 RB:C 5886 ,  
 VA:5886

BN:C 5887 For who that dredith sire ne dame ,  
 RB:C 5887  
 VA:5887 #

BN:C 5889 And , natheles , yit kunne we  
 RB:C 5889  
 VA:5889 netheles

BN:C 5893 " Mi modir is of gret prowesse ;  
 RB:C 5893 #  
 VA:5893

BN:C 5894 She hath tan many a forteresse ,  
 RB:C 5894  
 VA:5894 fortresse

BN:C 5895 That cost hath many a pound , er this ,  
 RB:C 5895  
 VA:5895 pounde

BN:C 5896 There I nas not present , ywis .  
 RB:C 5896 Ther  
 VA:5896

BN:C 5898 But I com never in that stede ,  
 RB:C 5898 come  
 VA:5898 come

BN:C 5901 For-why me thenkith that , in no wise ,  
 RB:C 5901  
 VA:5901 # #

BN:C 5902 It may ben clepid but marchandise .  
 RB:C 5902  
 VA:5902 bene

BN:C 5903 " Go bye a courser , blak or whit ,  
 RB:C 5903 #  
 VA:5903 white

BN:C 5904 And pay therfore ; than art thou quyrt .  
 RB:C 5904  
 VA:5904 quyte

BN:C 5906 Ne thou hym , whanne thou # it bought .  
RB:C 5906 [hast]  
VA:5906

BN:C 5908 For sellyng axeth no guerdonyng :  
RB:C 5908  
VA:5908 ;

BN:C 5909 Here lith no thank ne no merit ;  
RB:C 5909  
VA:5909 merite

BN:C 5910 That on goth from that other al quyt .  
RB:C 5910 oon  
VA:5910 oon [al] quyte

BN:C 5911 But this sellyng is not semblable ;  
RB:C 5911 #  
VA:5911

BN:C 5914 And wynnyn on it , such hap may be ;  
RB:C 5914  
VA:5914 happe

BN:C 5916 For at the leest the skyn is his .  
RB:C 5916  
VA:5916 skynne

BN:C 5920 But thilke chaffare is wel wors ,  
RB:C 5920  
VA:5920 thilk #

BN:C 5921 There Venus entremetith ought .  
RB:C 5921  
VA:5921 ;

BN:C 5925 Bothe his money and his chaffare ;  
RB:C 5925  
VA:5925

BN:C 5928 Certeyn , the bier shal leese all .  
RB:C 5928 ;  
VA:5928 ;

BN:C 5932 Neithir for yift ne for prechyng ,  
RB:C 5932 Neither  
VA:5932

BN:C 5934 Another shal have as moche , iwis ,  
RB:C 5934 shall  
VA:5934

BN:C 5935 If he wol yeve as myche as he ,  
RB:C 5935  
VA:5935 wole

BN:C 5936 Of what contrey so that he be --  
RB:C 5936 ;  
VA:5936 ;

BN:C 5942 There as they leese her good fully  
RB:C 5942  
VA:5942 [fully]

BN:C 5943 But natheles , this dar I saye ,  
RB:C 5943 nathelse  
VA:5943 say

BN:C 5944 My modir is not wont to paye ,  
 RB:C 5944  
 VA:5944 pay

BN:C 5946 To entremete hir of sich vice .  
 RB:C 5946  
 VA:5946 [vice]

BN:C 5947 But truste wel , he shal pay all ,  
 RB:C 5947 shall  
 VA:5947 trust

BN:C 5948 That repent of his bargeyn shall ,  
 RB:C 5948 bargayn  
 VA:5948

BN:C 5953 " But [by] my modir , seint Venus ,  
 RB:C 5953 #  
 VA:5953 Seint

BN:C 5955 That hir engendride by his lyf --  
 RB:C 5955  
 VA:5955 #

BN:C 5956 But not upon his weddid wyf # --  
 RB:C 5956 !  
 VA:5956 #

BN:C 5957 Yit wole I more unto you swer ,  
 RB:C 5957  
 VA:5957 swere

BN:C 5958 To make this thyng the seurere --  
 RB:C 5958 sikerer ;  
 VA:5958

BN:C 5959 Now by that feith and that leaute  
 RB:C 5959  
 VA:5959 [leaute]

BN:C 5960 That I owe to all my britheren fre ,  
 RB:C 5960  
 VA:5960 ;

BN:C 5966 The pol of helle to my witesse --  
 RB:C 5966 ,  
 VA:5966 pole ,

BN:C 5967 Now drynke I not this yeer clarre ,  
 RB:C 5967  
 VA:5967 yeere

BN:C 5968 If that I lye or forsworn be !  
 RB:C 5968  
 VA:5968 forsworne

BN:C 5972 Now have I sworn ynough , pardee ,  
 RB:C 5972  
 VA:5972 sworne ;

BN:C 5973 If I forswere me , thanne am I lorn ,  
 RB:C 5973  
 VA:5973 lorne

BN:C 5974 But I wole never be forsworn .  
 RB:C 5974  
 VA:5974 forsworne

BN:C 5977 Atte leeste wey , but [she] hir arme  
 RB:C 5977  
 VA:5977 Arte leest

BN:C 5980 Fro thilke tyme that she may se  
 RB:C 5980  
 VA:5980 thilk

BN:C 5983 If I may grype a riche man ,  
 RB:C 5983  
 VA:5983 [grype]

BN:C 5988 But they in his gerner sprynge ,  
 RB:C 5988 ;  
 VA:5988

BN:C 5991 And make hym selle his lond to spende ,  
 RB:C 5991  
 VA:5991 londe

BN:C 5993 " Pore men han maad her lord of me ;  
 RB:C 5993 #  
 VA:5993

BN:C 5995 That they may fede me in delit ,  
 RB:C 5995  
 VA:5995 delite

BN:C 5996 I wol not have hem in despit .  
 RB:C 5996  
 VA:5996 wole despite

BN:C 5997 No good man hateth hem , as I gesse ,  
 RB:C 5997  
 VA:5997 hym

BN:C 5999 That so can chase hem and dispise ,  
 RB:C 5999  
 VA:5999 hym

BN:C 6002 Than doth the riche , chynchy gnede ,  
 RB:C 6002  
 VA:6002 g[n]ede

BN:C 6003 And ben , in good feith , more stable  
 RB:C 6003 god  
 VA:6003

BN:C 6006 Her goode herte and her leaute .  
 RB:C 6006 leute  
 VA:6006 good [leaute]

BN:C 6007 They han on me set all her thought ,  
 RB:C 6007 al  
 VA:6007 sette

BN:C 6009 I wol hem bringe in gret noblesse ,  
 RB:C 6009 wolde  
 VA:6009 wole grete

BN:C 6011 As I am god of love # sothly ,  
 RB:C 6011  
 VA:6011 , sothely

BN:C 6013 Therefore I must his socour be ,  
 RB:C 6013 muste  
 VA:6013

BN:C 6014 That peyneth hym to serven me ,  
 RB:C 6014 him ;  
 VA:6014

BN:C 6016 Thanne semeth in me no love ther is , "  
 RB:C 6016  
 VA:6016 #

BN:C 6019 Think oth to holde is resonable ;  
 RB:C 6019  
 VA:6019 T[h]ilk

BN:C 6021 That ye on riche men han sworn .  
 RB:C 6021  
 VA:6021 sworne

BN:C 6022 For , sir , this wote we wel biforn :  
 RB:C 6022 #  
 VA:6022 biforne

BN:C 6023 If riche men don you homage ,  
 RB:C 6023  
 VA:6023 done

BN:C 6024 That is as fooles don outrage ;  
 RB:C 6024  
 VA:6024 done

BN:C 6025 But ye shall not forsworn be ,  
 RB:C 6025  
 VA:6025 forsworne

BN:C 6027 Or pyment makid fresh and newe .  
 RB:C 6027 fressh  
 VA:6027

BN:C 6030 That they for woo mowe seyn ' allas ! '  
 RB:C 6030  
 VA:6030 Allas

BN:C 6031 Ladyes shullen evere so curteis be  
 RB:C 6031 ever  
 VA:6031

BN:C 6032 That they shal quyte youre oth all free .  
 RB:C 6032 quite your  
 VA:6032

BN:C 6035 That ye shal holde you paied full wel ,  
 RB:C 6035 ye paide  
 VA:6035 wele #

BN:C 6036 Though ye you medle never a del .  
 RB:C 6036  
 VA:6036 dele

BN:C 6037 Late ladies worche with her thyngis ,  
 RB:C 6037  
 VA:6037 [worche]

BN:C 6040 Bi flateri , that not honest is ,  
 RB:C 6040 By  
 VA:6040

BN:C 6041 And therto yeve hem such thankynges ,  
 RB:C 6041  
 VA:6041 hym

BN:C 6042 What with kissyng # and with talkynges ,  
 RB:C 6042 ,  
 VA:6042

BN:C 6043 That , certis , if they trowed be ,  
 RB:C 6043 #  
 VA:6043

BN:C 6044 Shal never leve hem lond ne fee  
 RB:C 6044  
 VA:6044 londe

BN:C 6047 Now may ye telle us all youre wille ,  
 RB:C 6047 al your  
 VA:6047

BN:C 6048 And we youre heestes shal fulfille .  
 RB:C 6048 fulfill  
 VA:6048

BN:C 6049 " But Fals-Semblant dar not , for drede  
 RB:C 6049 # False-Semblant  
 VA:6049

BN:C 6052 He not if ye wole worche hym woo .  
 RB:C 6052  
 VA:6052 note

BN:C 6054 That ye forgyve hym now your ire ,  
 RB:C 6054 him  
 VA:6054

BN:C 6056 With Abstinence , his dere lemman ;  
 RB:C 6056 Abstynence :  
 VA:6056

BN:C 6057 This oure accord and oure wille now . "  
 RB:C 6057 our  
 VA:6057 nowe

BN:C 6058 " Parfay , " seide Love , " I graunte it yow .  
 RB:C 6058 # graunt  
 VA:6058 yowe

BN:C 6059 I wole wel holde hym for my man ;  
 RB:C 6059 him  
 VA:6059

BN:C 6060 Now late hym come # " -- and he forth ran .  
 RB:C 6060 : forthe  
 VA:6060 . # And

BN:C 6061 " Fals-Semblant , " quod Love , " in this wise  
 RB:C 6061 False-Semblant  
 VA:6061

BN:C 6063 That thou oure freendis helpe alway ,  
 RB:C 6063  
 VA:6063 [alway]

BN:C 6067 Thyn be this myght , I graunte it thee ,  
 RB:C 6067  
 VA:6067 Thyne :

BN:C 6070 Certeyn , thou art a fals traitour ,  
 RB:C 6070 false  
 VA:6070 Certeyne

BN:C 6071 And eke a theef ; sith thou were born ,  
 RB:C 6071  
 VA:6071 borne #

BN:C 6072 A thousand tyme thou art forsworn .  
 RB:C 6072 thousande  
 VA:6072 forsworne

BN:C 6073 But natheles , in oure heryng ,  
 RB:C 6073  
 VA:6073 netheles

BN:C 6075 I bidde thee teche hem , wostow how ,  
 RB:C 6075  
 VA:6075 wostowe howe

BN:C 6076 Bi som general signe now ,  
 RB:C 6076  
 VA:6076 somme nowe

BN:C 6077 In what place thou shalt founden be ,  
 RB:C 6077  
 VA:6077 #

BN:C 6078 If that men had myster of thee ;  
 RB:C 6078  
 VA:6078 #

BN:C 6080 For thee to knowe is gret maistrie .  
 RB:C 6080 ;  
 VA:6080

BN:C 6081 Telle in what place is thyn hauntyng . "  
 RB:C 6081  
 VA:6081 #

BN:C 6082 " Sir , I have fele dyvers wonyng ,  
 RB:C 6082  
 VA:6082 dyverse

BN:C 6086 I may have harm and shame bothe .  
 RB:C 6086 ;  
 VA:6086 harme

BN:C 6088 My talis shulden me be quytt ;  
 RB:C 6088 quytt  
 VA:6088

BN:C 6089 For certeyn , they wolde hate me ,  
 RB:C 6089  
 VA:6089 certeyne

BN:C 6090 If ever I knewe her cruelte .  
 RB:C 6090  
 VA:6090 ,

BN:C 6091 For they wolde overall holde hem stille #  
 RB:C 6091  
 VA:6091

BN:C 6095 If I seide of hem ony thing #  
 RB:C 6095 ,  
 VA:6095

BN:C 6096 That ought displesith to her heryng .  
 RB:C 6096 ;  
 VA:6096





BN:C 6136 Fals-Semblant his sermon bigan ,  
 RB:C 6136  
 VA:6136 biganne

BN:C 6138 " Barouns , take heede of my sentence !  
 RB:C 6138  
 VA:6138

BN:C 6142 And , certes , in the cloistres eke .  
 RB:C 6142 cloisters  
 VA:6142

BN:C 6143 I wone nowhere but in hem tweye ,  
 RB:C 6143  
 VA:6143 twey

BN:C 6144 But not lyk even , soth to seye .  
 RB:C 6144 ;  
 VA:6144 sey

BN:C 6146 There I hope best to hulstred be ,  
 RB:C 6146 ;  
 VA:6146 ;

BN:C 6148 Is undirnethe humblest clothing .  
 RB:C 6148 undirneth  
 VA:6148 undimethe

BN:C 6152 Religious folk , ne hem diffame ,  
 RB:C 6152 Religyous  
 VA:6152

BN:C 6153 In what habit that ever they go .  
 RB:C 6153 ;  
 VA:6153

BN:C 6154 Religioun umble # and trewe also ,  
 RB:C 6154 humble ,  
 VA:6154 #

BN:C 6155 Wole I not blame ne dispise ;  
 RB:C 6155 ,  
 VA:6155

BN:C 6156 But I nyl love it , in no wise .  
 RB:C 6156  
 VA:6156 #

BN:C 6158 That stoute ben and malicious ,  
 RB:C 6158 ;  
 VA:6158

BN:C 6161 " Religious folk ben al pitous ;  
 RB:C 6161 #  
 VA:6161

BN:C 6162 Thou shalt not seen oon dispitous .  
 RB:C 6162 ;  
 VA:6162

BN:C 6164 But humbly they wole lede her lyf .  
 RB:C 6164  
 VA:6164 humbely ;

BN:C 6165 With swich folk wole I never be ,  
 RB:C 6165  
 VA:6165 [swich]

BN:C 6169 Than lete a purpos that I take ,  
 RB:C 6169  
 VA:6169 purpose

BN:C 6171 # I dwelle with hem that proude be ,  
 RB:C 6171  
 VA:6171 "

BN:C 6172 And full of wiles and subtilte ,  
 RB:C 6172 ;  
 VA:6172 subtilite

BN:C 6173 That worship of this world coveiten ,  
 RB:C 6173 worlde  
 VA:6173

BN:C 6174 And grete nedes kunnen espleiten ,  
 RB:C 6174 nede expleiten  
 VA:6174 [nedes]

BN:C 6175 And gon and gadren gret pitaunces ,  
 RB:C 6175  
 VA:6175 gone pitaunc[es]

BN:C 6176 And purchace hem the acqueyntaunces  
 RB:C 6176  
 VA:6176 acqueyntaunc[es]

BN:C 6177 Of men that myghty lyf may leden ;  
 RB:C 6177 mighty  
 VA:6177

BN:C 6180 And drinken good wyn precious ,  
 RB:C 6180  
 VA:6180 [good] wyne

BN:C 6183 With wily nettis that they caste .  
 RB:C 6183 :  
 VA:6183 cast

BN:C 6184 It wole come foule out at the laste .  
 RB:C 6184  
 VA:6184 last

BN:C 6185 They ben fro clene religioun went ;  
 RB:C 6185 religion  
 VA:6185 riligioun

BN:C 6187 That [hath] a foul conclusioun .  
 RB:C 6187 hath :  
 VA:6187 foule

BN:C 6189 Thanne am I all religious .  
 RB:C 6189  
 VA:6189 #

BN:C 6190 This argument is all roignous ;  
 RB:C 6190  
 VA:6190 [This] [argument] [is] [all] [roignous]

BN:C 6191 It is not worth a croked brere .  
 RB:C 6191 :  
 VA:6191

BN:C 6195 Natheles , ther kan noon answeere ,  
 RB:C 6195 there  
 VA:6195 Netheles

BN:C 6196 How high that evere his heed he shere ,  
 RB:C 6196 ever #  
 VA:6196 #

BN:C 6197 With resoun whetted never so kene ,  
 RB:C 6197 rasour  
 VA:6197

BN:C 6198 That Gile in braunches kut thrittene ;  
 RB:C 6198  
 VA:6198 gile

BN:C 6199 Ther can no wight distincte it so ,  
 RB:C 6199 There  
 VA:6199

BN:C 6200 That he dar sey a word therto .  
 RB:C 6200  
 VA:6200 dare

BN:C 6201 " But what herberwe that ever I take ,  
 RB:C 6201 #  
 VA:6201

BN:C 6204 For right no mo than Gibbe oure cat ,  
 RB:C 6204 more our #  
 VA:6204

BN:C 6205 # # # # # # # # #  
 RB:C 6205 That awayteth mys and rattes to kyllen ,  
 VA:6205 [That] [awayteth] [myce] [and] [rattes] [to] [kyllen] ,

BN:C 6206 Ne entende I but to bigilyng .  
 RB:C 6206 bigilen  
 VA:6206

BN:C 6207 Ne no wight may by my clothing #  
 RB:C 6207 ,  
 VA:6207

BN:C 6208 Wite with what folk is my dwellyng ,  
 RB:C 6208 ;  
 VA:6208

BN:C 6211 Bihold the dedis that I do ;  
 RB:C 6211 Biholde  
 VA:6211 Biholde

BN:C 6212 But thou be blynd , thou oughtest so ;  
 RB:C 6212  
 VA:6212 blynde

BN:C 6214 They thenke on gile , withoute dreede ,  
 RB:C 6214  
 VA:6214 without

BN:C 6216 Or what estat that evere they bere ,  
 RB:C 6216  
 VA:6216 estate

BN:C 6218 Knyght , squyer , burgeis , or bayly . "  
 RB:C 6218 #  
 VA:6218 #

BN:C 6220 Eftsones Love hym aresoneth ,  
 RB:C 6220 Eftsones  
 VA:6220

BN:C 6221 And brak his tale in his spekyng ,  
 RB:C 6221 #  
 VA:6221 brake

BN:C 6222 As though he had hym told lesyng ,  
 RB:C 6222 ;  
 VA:6222 tolde

BN:C 6223 And seide , " What , devel , is that I here ?  
 RB:C 6223  
 VA:6223 what

BN:C 6226 In worldly habitacioun ? "  
 RB:C 6226 wordly habytacioun  
 VA:6226

BN:C 6227 " Ye , sir ; it folowith not that they  
 RB:C 6227  
 VA:6227 Yhe

BN:C 6228 Shulde lede a wikked lyf , parfey ,  
 RB:C 6228 #  
 VA:6228

BN:C 6229 Ne not therfore her soules leese #  
 RB:C 6229 ,  
 VA:6229

BN:C 6234 Full many a seynt in feeld and toun ,  
 RB:C 6234  
 VA:6234 toune

BN:C 6236 Devout , and full religious ,  
 RB:C 6236  
 VA:6236 Devoute

BN:C 6237 Han deied , that comun cloth ay beeren ,  
 RB:C 6237  
 VA:6237 comyn

BN:C 6240 Ye , wel nygh # [al] these hooly wymmen #  
 RB:C 6240 , al holy ,  
 VA:6240 Yhe ,

BN:C 6242 Bothe maydens and these wyves eke #  
 RB:C 6242 ,  
 VA:6242 ,

BN:C 6243 That baren full many a fair child heere ,  
 RB:C 6243  
 VA:6243 faire

BN:C 6245 And in the same dieden they #  
 RB:C 6245 ,  
 VA:6245 ,

BN:C 6247 The eleven thousand maydens deere #  
 RB:C 6247 ,  
 VA:6247

BN:C 6248 That beren in heven hir ciergis clere ,  
 RB:C 6248 cierges  
 VA:6248 her

BN:C 6250 Were take in seculer clothinge #  
 RB:C 6250 ,  
 VA:6250 clothing

BN:C 6251 Whanne they resseyved martirdom ,  
 RB:C 6251  
 VA:6251 martirdome

BN:C 6252 And wonden hevene unto her hom .  
 RB:C 6252  
 VA:6252 home

BN:C 6253 Good herte makith the goode thought ;  
 RB:C 6253 :  
 VA:6253 hert good

BN:C 6254 The clothing yeveth ne reveth nought .  
 RB:C 6254 clothinge ;  
 VA:6254

BN:C 6255 The goode thought and the worching ,  
 RB:C 6255  
 VA:6255 good #

BN:C 6256 That makith the religioun flowryng ,  
 RB:C 6256 flowring ;  
 VA:6256 #

BN:C 6257 Ther lyth the good religioun ,  
 RB:C 6257 #  
 VA:6257

BN:C 6259 " Whoso took a wethers skyn ,  
 RB:C 6259 #  
 VA:6259 skynne

BN:C 6260 And wrapped a gredy wolf theryn ,  
 RB:C 6260  
 VA:6260 therynne

BN:C 6263 Yis , neverthelasse , as he were wood ,  
 RB:C 6263 ! neverthelesse  
 VA:6263 Yhis woode

BN:C 6264 He wolde hem wery and drinke the blood ,  
 RB:C 6264  
 VA:6264 bloode

BN:C 6266 For , sith they cowde not perceyve #  
 RB:C 6266 ;  
 VA:6266

BN:C 6268 They wolde hym folowe , al wolde he fle .  
 RB:C 6268 him  
 VA:6268

BN:C 6269 " If ther be wolves of sich hewe  
 RB:C 6269 #  
 VA:6269

BN:C 6271 Thou # hooly chirche , thou maist be wailed !  
 RB:C 6271  
 VA:6271 , Hooly Chirche [be] [wailed]

BN:C 6273 Thourgh knyghtis of thyn owne table ,  
 RB:C 6273 Through  
 VA:6273 [Thourgh]

BN:C 6274 God wot thi lordship is doutable !  
 RB:C 6274  
 VA:6274 wote

BN:C 6275 If thei enforce [hem] it to wynne  
 RB:C 6275 they  
 VA:6275

BN:C 6277 Who myght defense ayens hem make ?  
 RB:C 6277 defence  
 VA:6277

BN:C 6278 Withoute strok it mot be take  
 RB:C 6278  
 VA:6278 Without stroke mote

BN:C 6279 Of trepeget or mangonel ,  
 RB:C 6279 ;  
 VA:6279

BN:C 6281 And if God nyl don it socour ,  
 RB:C 6281 done  
 VA:6281 done [it]

BN:C 6285 Or yeve hem tribut , doutelees ,  
 RB:C 6285 doutlees  
 VA:6285 tribute doutlees

BN:C 6286 And holde it of hem to have pees ,  
 RB:C 6286 :  
 VA:6286

BN:C 6287 But gretter harm bitide thee ,  
 RB:C 6287  
 VA:6287 harme

BN:C 6289 Wel konne they scorne thee withal ;  
 RB:C 6289 :  
 VA:6289

BN:C 6294 Abid not there thisilf to save .  
 RB:C 6294  
 VA:6294 Abide

BN:C 6295 " But now pees ! Heere I turne ageyn .  
 RB:C 6295 # heere ;  
 VA:6295 ageyne

BN:C 6296 I wole nomore of this thing seyn ,  
 RB:C 6296  
 VA:6296 [seyne] #

BN:C 6298 I myghte maken you wery .  
 RB:C 6298  
 VA:6298 myght

BN:C 6302 For they be shent al outerly ,  
 RB:C 6302  
 VA:6302 #

BN:C 6304 Ofte with hem , and they with me .  
 RB:C 6304  
 VA:6304 #

BN:C 6308 God jugged me for a theef trichour .  
 RB:C 6308 ;  
 VA:6308

BN:C 6309 Forsworn I am , but wel nygh non  
 RB:C 6309  
 VA:6309 Forsworne none

BN:C 6310 Wot of my gile , til it be don .  
 RB:C 6310  
 VA:6310 Wote # done

BN:C 6311 " Thourgh me hath many oon deth resseyved ,  
 RB:C 6311 # Through  
 VA:6311

BN:C 6312 That my treget nevere aperceyved ;  
 RB:C 6312 never  
 VA:6312

BN:C 6315 But whoso doth , if he wis be ,  
 RB:C 6315 wise  
 VA:6315 wise

BN:C 6316 Hym is right good be war of me ,  
 RB:C 6316 ryght  
 VA:6316 warre

BN:C 6317 But so sligh is the deceyvyng  
 RB:C 6317  
 VA:6317 [deceyvyng]

BN:C 6318 # # # # # # #  
 RB:C 6318 [That] [to] [hard] [is] [the] [aperceyving] ;  
 VA:6318 [That] [to] [hard] [is] [the] [aperceyvyng] ;

BN:C 6320 In every shap , homly and straunge ,  
 RB:C 6320  
 VA:6320 homely

BN:C 6321 Cowde nevere sich gile ne tresoun  
 RB:C 6321  
 VA:6321 tresoune

BN:C 6322 As I ; for I com never in toun  
 RB:C 6322  
 VA:6322 come toune

BN:C 6323 There as I myghte knowen be ,  
 RB:C 6323  
 VA:6323 myght

BN:C 6326 Take oon , and make another straunge .  
 RB:C 6326 ;  
 VA:6326

BN:C 6327 Now am I knyght , now chasteleyn ,  
 RB:C 6327 chastelayn ;  
 VA:6327 chasteleyne

BN:C 6328 Now prelat , and now chapeleyn ,  
 RB:C 6328 ;  
 VA:6328 [and] chapeleyne

BN:C 6329 Now prest , now clerk , and now forster ;  
 RB:C 6329  
 VA:6329 forstere

BN:C 6330 Now am I maister , now scoler ,  
 RB:C 6330 scholer ;  
 VA:6330 scolere

BN:C 6331 Now monk , now chanoun , now baily ;  
 RB:C 6331  
 VA:6331 monke



BN:C 6335 Som tyme am I hor and old ;  
 RB:C 6335  
 VA:6335 Somme hore olde

BN:C 6336 Now am I yong , stout , and bold ;  
 RB:C 6336  
 VA:6336 yonge stoute bolde .

BN:C 6337 Now am I Robert , now Robyn ,  
 RB:C 6337 ;  
 VA:6337

BN:C 6338 Now Frere Menour , now Jacobyn ;  
 RB:C 6338  
 VA:6338

BN:C 6340 To don me solas and company ,  
 RB:C 6340  
 VA:6340 done s[o]las

BN:C 6341 That hight Dame Abstynence-Streynd ,  
 RB:C 6341 Abstynence-Streynd  
 VA:6341 Abstynence-[Streynd]

BN:C 6344 I fulfille al hir desiryng .  
 RB:C 6344 fulfill desiryng  
 VA:6344

BN:C 6345 Somtyme a wommans cloth take I ;  
 RB:C 6345 ;  
 VA:6345

BN:C 6351 And go thurgh alle regiouns ,  
 RB:C 6351 through  
 VA:6351 all

BN:C 6352 Sekyng alle religiouns .  
 RB:C 6352  
 VA:6352 all

BN:C 6353 But to what ordre that I am sworn ,  
 RB:C 6353  
 VA:6353 sworne

BN:C 6354 I take the strawe , and lete the corn .  
 RB:C 6354 ;  
 VA:6354 # [lete] corne

BN:C 6355 To gyle folk I # enhabit ;  
 RB:C 6355 [blynde] [ther] I ,  
 VA:6355 [gyle] enhabite

BN:C 6356 I axe nomore but her abit .  
 RB:C 6356  
 VA:6356 abite

BN:C 6357 What wole ye more # in every wise ?  
 RB:C 6357  
 VA:6357 ? In ,

BN:C 6359 Wel can I wre me undir wede ;  
 RB:C 6359  
 VA:6359 [wre]

BN:C 6361 # # [I] make into my trappis falle ,  
 RB:C 6361 " Thus make I  
 VA:6361 "

BN:C 6362 Thurgh my pryveleges , alle  
 RB:C 6362 Thurgh pryvileges  
 VA:6362

BN:C 6363 That ben in Cristendom alyve .  
 RB:C 6363 Christendom  
 VA:6363 Cristendome

BN:C 6364 I may assoile # and I may shryve ,  
 RB:C 6364 ,  
 VA:6364

BN:C 6365 That no prelat may lette me ,  
 RB:C 6365  
 VA:6365 #

BN:C 6366 All folk , where evere thei founde be .  
 RB:C 6366 ever they  
 VA:6366

BN:C 6367 I not no prelat may don so ,  
 RB:C 6367  
 VA:6367 note prelate done

BN:C 6371 But , were my sleightis aperceyved #  
 RB:C 6371  
 VA:6371 ,

BN:C 6372 # # # # # # #  
 RB:C 6372 [Ne] [shulde] [I] [more] [ben] [receyved] [,]  
 VA:6372 [Ne] [shulde] [I] [more] [ben] [receyved]

BN:C 6373 As I was wont , and wostow why ?  
 RB:C 6373  
 VA:6373 ; whye

BN:C 6374 For I dide hem a tregetry .  
 RB:C 6374  
 VA:6374 t[r]egetrie

BN:C 6375 But therof yeve I lytel tale ;  
 RB:C 6375 thereof ,  
 VA:6375

BN:C 6376 I have the silver and the male .  
 RB:C 6376 ;  
 VA:6376

BN:C 6377 So have I prechid , and eke shriven ,  
 RB:C 6377 #  
 VA:6377 # shreven

BN:C 6378 So have I take , so have me yiven ,  
 RB:C 6378  
 VA:6378 [me] yeven

BN:C 6379 Thurgh her foly , husbonde and wyf ,  
 RB:C 6379 Thurgh  
 VA:6379

BN:C 6381 Thurgh symplesse of the prelacye --  
 RB:C 6381 Thurgh ;  
 VA:6381 ;

BN:C 6383 " But forasmoche as man and wyf  
 RB:C 6383 #  
 VA:6383

BN:C 6384 Shulde shewe her paroch-prest her .lyf , #  
 RB:C 6384 #  
 VA:6384 #

BN:C 6387 Thanne have I pryvylegis large ,  
 RB:C 6387 pryvyleges  
 VA:6387

BN:C 6388 That may of myche thing discharge ,  
 RB:C 6388 ;  
 VA:6388 mych

BN:C 6390 ' Sir preest , in shrift I telle it thee ,  
 RB:C 6390 prest  
 VA:6390 Preest

BN:C 6391 That he # to whom that I am shryven  
 RB:C 6391 ,  
 VA:6391

BN:C 6392 Hath me assoiled , and me yiven  
 RB:C 6392  
 VA:6392 [assoiled] # yeven

BN:C 6394 Which that I fond me gilty ynne ;  
 RB:C 6394  
 VA:6394 fonde

BN:C 6397 Ne reherce eft my shrift to thee .  
 RB:C 6397 efte ;  
 VA:6397 efte ;

BN:C 6399 This oughte thee suffice wel ;  
 RB:C 6399 the ,  
 VA:6399 ought wele

BN:C 6400 Ne be not rebel never a del .  
 RB:C 6400  
 VA:6400 dele

BN:C 6401 For certis , though thou haddist it sworn ,  
 RB:C 6401  
 VA:6401 sworne

BN:C 6402 I wot no prest ne prelat born ,  
 RB:C 6402 #  
 VA:6402 wote borne #

BN:C 6403 That may to shrift eft me constreyne ;  
 RB:C 6403  
 VA:6403 efte

BN:C 6404 And if they don , I wole me pleyne ,  
 RB:C 6404 ;  
 VA:6404 done

BN:C 6405 For I wot where to pleyne wel .  
 RB:C 6405  
 VA:6405 wote wele

BN:C 6406 Thou shalt not streyne me a del ,  
 RB:C 6406  
 VA:6406 dele

BN:C 6409 Ne I have non affeccioun  
 RB:C 6409  
 VA:6409 none

BN:C 6412 This latter assoilyng quyte I thee .  
 RB:C 6412 quite  
 VA:6412

BN:C 6413 I am unbounde -- what maist thou fynde  
 RB:C 6413 ;  
 VA:6413 ;

BN:C 6415 For he , that myght hath in his hond ,  
 RB:C 6415 #  
 VA:6415 # honde #

BN:C 6416 Of all my synnes me unbond .  
 RB:C 6416  
 VA:6416 unbonde

BN:C 6417 And if thou wolt me thus constreyne #  
 RB:C 6417 ;  
 VA:6417 ;

BN:C 6418 That me mot nedis on thee pleyne ,  
 RB:C 6418 the  
 VA:6418 mote

BN:C 6419 There shall no jugge imperial , #  
 RB:C 6419  
 VA:6419 ?

BN:C 6421 Don jugement on me ; for I  
 RB:C 6421  
 VA:6421 Done

BN:C 6422 Shal gon and pleyne me openly  
 RB:C 6422  
 VA:6422 gone

BN:C 6423 Unto my shrifte-fadir newe #  
 RB:C 6423 shrifte fadir ,  
 VA:6423 shriftfadir -

BN:C 6424 ( That hight not Frere Wolf untrewre ! ) ,  
 RB:C 6424 #  
 VA:6424 # - # #

BN:C 6425 And he shal cheveys hym for me ,  
 RB:C 6425 cheveyse  
 VA:6425

BN:C 6427 But , Lord , he wolde be wrooth withalle ,  
 RB:C 6427 !  
 VA:6427 withall

BN:C 6428 If men hym wolde Frere Wolf calle !  
 RB:C 6428 Frewe  
 VA:6428 call

BN:C 6430 But don al cruel vengeaunce .  
 RB:C 6430  
 VA:6430 done

BN:C 6431 He wolde his myght don at the leeste ,  
 RB:C 6431  
 VA:6431 done leest

BN:C 6432 Nothing spare for Goddis heeste .  
 RB:C 6432  
 VA:6432 heest

BN:C 6435 At Ester , whanne it likith me ,  
 RB:C 6435 Easter  
 VA:6435

BN:C 6437 I wole forth , and to hym gon ,  
 RB:C 6437  
 VA:6437 gone

BN:C 6438 And he shal housel me anoon .  
 RB:C 6438 ,  
 VA:6438

BN:C 6440 I kepe not dele with thee nothing . ' "  
 RB:C 6440  
 VA:6440

BN:C 6441 " Thus may he shryve hym , that forsaketh  
 RB:C 6441 #  
 VA:6441 #

BN:C 6442 His paroch-prest , and to me taketh .  
 RB:C 6442 #  
 VA:6442 paroch prest takith

BN:C 6447 " But whoso hath in his felyng  
 RB:C 6447 #  
 VA:6447

BN:C 6448 The consequence of such shryvyng ,  
 RB:C 6448  
 VA:6448 #

BN:C 6449 Shal sen that prest may never have myght  
 RB:C 6449  
 VA:6449 sene

BN:C 6452 And this # ageyns holy scripture ,  
 RB:C 6452 is ayens  
 VA:6452

BN:C 6453 That biddith every heerde honest  
 RB:C 6453  
 VA:6453 honeste

BN:C 6454 Have verry knowing of his beest .  
 RB:C 6454  
 VA:6454 beeste

BN:C 6456 That have no gold , ne sommes grete ,  
 RB:C 6456 golde  
 VA:6456

BN:C 6459 For to me right nought yeve they . #  
 RB:C 6459  
 VA:6459

BN:C 6460 # And why ? # # It is for they ne may .  
 RB:C 6460 " " " ;  
 VA:6460 ;

BN:C 6461 They ben so bare , I take no kep ,  
 RB:C 6461 ;  
 VA:6461 kepe .

BN:C 6462 But I wole have the fatte sheep ;  
 RB:C 6462  
 VA:6462 fat sheepe

BN:C 6463 Lat parish prestis have the lene .  
 RB:C 6463 ,  
 VA:6463

BN:C 6464 I yeve not of her harm a bene !  
 RB:C 6464  
 VA:6464 harme

BN:C 6465 And if that prelates grucchen it ,  
 RB:C 6465  
 VA:6465 grucche

BN:C 6466 That oughten wroth be in her wit #  
 RB:C 6466 ,  
 VA:6466 w[r]oth witt ,

BN:C 6467 To leese her fatte beestes so ,  
 RB:C 6467  
 VA:6467 fat

BN:C 6468 I shal yeve hem a strok or two ,  
 RB:C 6468  
 VA:6468 stroke

BN:C 6473 Fals-Semblant wolde have stynted heere ,  
 RB:C 6473 False-Semblant  
 VA:6473

BN:C 6477 He seide , " Telle on more specialy #  
 RB:C 6477 said : ,  
 VA:6477

BN:C 6478 Hou that thou servest untrewly .  
 RB:C 6478 How  
 VA:6478

BN:C 6489 Telle forth , and shame thee never a del ;  
 RB:C 6479  
 VA:6479 dele ,

BN:C 6480 For , as thyn abit shewith wel ,  
 RB:C 6480  
 VA:6480 wele

BN:C 6481 Thou semest an hooly heremyte . "  
 RB:C 6481  
 VA:6481 [semest] #

BN:C 6482 " Soth is , but I am # an ypocrite . "  
 RB:C 6482 but  
 VA:6482 Sothe but

BN:C 6483 " Thou gost and prechest poverte . "  
 RB:C 6483  
 VA:6483 goste

BN:C 6484 " Ye , sir , but richesse hath pouste . "  
 RB:C 6484 ;  
 VA:6484

BN:C 6485 " Thou prechest abstinence also . "  
 RB:C 6485  
 VA:6485 #

BN:C 6487 My paunche of good mete and wyn ,  
 RB:C 6487  
 VA:6487 wyne

BN:C 6488 As shulde a maister of dyvyn ;  
 RB:C 6488  
 VA:6488 dyvyne

BN:C 6490 Yit alle pore folk I disdeyne .  
 RB:C 6490  
 VA:6490 all

BN:C 6491 " I love bettir th'acqueyntaunce ,  
 RB:C 6491 # #  
 VA:6491 [th'a]queyntaunce #

BN:C 6492 Ten tyme , of the kyng of Fraunce #  
 RB:C 6492 tymes ,  
 VA:6492 #

BN:C 6493 Than of a pore man of mylde mod ,  
 RB:C 6493  
 VA:6493 mode

BN:C 6494 Though that his soule be also god .  
 RB:C 6494  
 VA:6494 gode

BN:C 6500 They myght not oonys yeve me # dyne ,  
 RB:C 6500 a  
 VA:6500 a

BN:C 6507 But a riche sik usurer  
 RB:C 6507  
 VA:6507 sike usurere

BN:C 6508 Wolde I visite and drawe ner ;  
 RB:C 6508  
 VA:6508 nere

BN:C 6515 Wostow how I mot ascape ?  
 RB:C 6515  
 VA:6515 [mot]

BN:C 6518 Of synne than han pore wrecches ,  
 RB:C 6518  
 VA:6518 #

BN:C 6519 And han of counsel more mister ,  
 RB:C 6519 hanne ;  
 VA:6519 ;

BN:C 6521 # But as gret hurt , it may so be ,  
 RB:C 6521  
 VA:6521 " grete

BN:C 6522 Hath a soule in right gret poverte #  
 RB:C 6522  
 VA:6522 souls grete ,

BN:C 6523 As soule in gret richesse , forsothe ,  
 RB:C 6523  
 VA:6523 grate

BN:C 6524 Al be it that they hurten bothe .  
 RB:C 6524  
 VA:6524 ,

BN:C 6527 The mene is cleped suffisaunce ;  
 RB:C 6527 :  
 VA:6527

BN:C 6528 Ther lyth of vertu the aboundaunce .  
 RB:C 6528 There  
 VA:6528

BN:C 6529 For Salamon , full wel I wot ,  
 RB:C 6529 Salomon ful  
 VA:6529 wote

BN:C 6530 In his Parablis us wrot ,  
 RB:C 6530  
 VA:6530 wrote

BN:C 6532 In his thrittene chapitre right ,  
 RB:C 6532 thrittethe  
 VA:6532

BN:C 6534 Fro richesse and mendicite ;  
 RB:C 6534  
 VA:6534

BN:C 6537 His herte on that so fer is set  
 RB:C 6537  
 VA:6537 sett

BN:C 6538 That he his creatour # foryet ;  
 RB:C 6538 doth  
 VA:6538 [he] foryett .

BN:C 6539 And hym that begging wole ay greve ,  
 RB:C 6539  
 VA:6539 beggi[ng]

BN:C 6541 Unnethe that he nys a mycher #  
 RB:C 6541 ,  
 VA:6541

BN:C 6542 Forsworn , or ellis God is lyer . '  
 RB:C 6542  
 VA:6542 Forsworne [God] [is] #

BN:C 6543 Thus seith Salamones sawes .  
 RB:C 6543  
 VA:6543 Salamon[es]

BN:C 6544 Ne we fynde writen in no lawis ,  
 RB:C 6544  
 VA:6544 #

BN:C 6545 And namely in oure Cristen lay ,  
 RB:C 6545  
 VA:6545 -

BN:C 6546 ( Whoso seith ' ye ; ' I dar sey ' nay ' )  
 RB:C 6546 , ney  
 VA:6546 # yhe -

BN:C 6547 That Crist , ne his apostlis dere ,  
 RB:C 6547 #  
 VA:6547

BN:C 6549 Were never seen her bred beggyng ,  
 RB:C 6549  
 VA:6549 [her] [bred]

BN:C 6551 And right thus was men wont to teche ,  
 RB:C 6551 were ;  
 VA:6551



BN:C 6552 And in this wise wolde it preche  
 RB:C 6552  
 VA:6552 [it]

BN:C 6554 Somtyme in Parys the citee .  
 RB:C 6554 cytee  
 VA:6554

BN:C 6555 " And if men wolde ther-geyn appose  
 RB:C 6555 #  
 VA:6555

BN:C 6557 It myghte soone assoiled be ;  
 RB:C 6557  
 VA:6557 myght

BN:C 6560 Pleylnly forth , without begging .  
 RB:C 6560 ;  
 VA:6560

BN:C 6562 And cure of soules hadden heere ,  
 RB:C 6562 .  
 VA:6562 .

BN:C 6564 For aftir Crist was don on rode ,  
 RB:C 6564  
 VA:6564 done

BN:C 6565 With ther propre hondis they wrought ,  
 RB:C 6565 her ;  
 VA:6565

BN:C 6568 And lyveden forth in her penaunce ,  
 RB:C 6568 ;  
 VA:6568

BN:C 6569 And the remenaunt yave away  
 RB:C 6569  
 VA:6569 yaf

BN:C 6572 But ley in houses smale withalle .  
 RB:C 6572  
 VA:6572 [ley]

BN:C 6573 # A myghty man , that can and may ,  
 RB:C 6573 "  
 VA:6573

BN:C 6574 Shulde with his hond and body alway  
 RB:C 6574  
 VA:6574 honde

BN:C 6579 Thus mot he don , or do trespas ,  
 RB:C 6579  
 VA:6579 mote done

BN:C 6583 " Sek the book of Seynt Austyn ,  
 RB:C 6583 # seynt  
 VA:6583 [S]eke Austyne

BN:C 6584 Be it in papir or perchemyn ,  
 RB:C 6584  
 VA:6584 perchemyne

BN:C 6588 Bi wordis # ne bi dedis eke ,  
 RB:C 6588 ,  
 VA:6588

BN:C 6591 That he ne shal , so mote I go .  
 RB:C 6591 ,  
 VA:6591 ,

BN:C 6595 Yit shulde he selle all his substaunce ,  
 RB:C 6595 shyldede  
 VA:6595

BN:C 6596 And with his swynk have sustenaunce ,  
 RB:C 6596  
 VA:6596 #

BN:C 6598 Thus han tho bookes told me .  
 RB:C 6598  
 VA:6598 tolde

BN:C 6599 For he that wole gon ydilly ,  
 RB:C 6599  
 VA:6599 gone

BN:C 6600 And usith it ay besily  
 RB:C 6600  
 VA:6600 desily

BN:C 6601 To haunten other mennes table ,  
 RB:C 6601  
 VA:6601 [To]

BN:C 6603 Ne he ne may , by god resoun ,  
 RB:C 6603 good  
 VA:6603 gode

BN:C 6605 For men bihoveth , in som gise ,  
 RB:C 6605  
 VA:6605 somme

BN:C 6606 # Somtyme leven Goddis servise  
 RB:C 6606 Blynne somtyme in  
 VA:6606 [Blynne] somtyme in

BN:C 6607 To gon and purchasen her nede .  
 RB:C 6607  
 VA:6607 gone

BN:C 6609 And slepe , and eke do other thing ;  
 RB:C 6609  
 VA:6609 [eke]

BN:C 6611 So may they eke her praier blynne ,  
 RB:C 6611  
 VA:6611 #

BN:C 6613 Seynt Austyn wole therto accorde ,  
 RB:C 6613  
 VA:6613 #

BN:C 6617 ' No man , up peyne to be ded ,  
 RB:C 6617  
 VA:6617 dede

BN:C 6618 Mighty of body , to begge his bred ,  
 RB:C 6618  
 VA:6618 brede

BN:C 6620 Men shulde hym rather mayme or bete ,  
 RB:C 6620 #  
 VA:6620

BN:C 6621 Or don of hym apert justice ,  
 RB:C 6621  
 VA:6621 done aperte

BN:C 6622 Than suffren hym in such malice . '  
 RB:C 6622  
 VA:6622 #

BN:C 6623 They don not wel , so mote I go ,  
 RB:C 6623  
 VA:6623 done

BN:C 6625 But if they have som pryvelege ,  
 RB:C 6625 pryvilege  
 VA:6625 somme #

BN:C 6627 But how that is , can I not see ,  
 RB:C 6627  
 VA:6627 #

BN:C 6633 Ne by my word comprende , iwys ,  
 RB:C 6633 comprehende  
 VA:6633

BN:C 6634 If it so fer may strecche in this .  
 RB:C 6634  
 VA:6634 ferre ;

BN:C 6635 I wole not entremete a del ;  
 RB:C 6635  
 VA:6635 dele .

BN:C 6636 But I trowe that the book seith wel ,  
 RB:C 6636  
 VA:6636 wele

BN:C 6637 Who that takith almessis # that be  
 RB:C 6637  
 VA:6637 ,

BN:C 6640 Pore , or in such maner care # --  
 RB:C 6640  
 VA:6640 , -

BN:C 6642 For they have no power therto # --  
 RB:C 6642  
 VA:6642 , -

BN:C 6644 But if he lye , that made al thing .  
 RB:C 6644 thyng  
 VA:6644 #

BN:C 6645 And if ye such a truaunt fynde ,  
 RB:C 6645 traunt  
 VA:6645

BN:C 6647 But they wolde hate you , percas ,  
 RB:C 6647 percas  
 VA:6647

BN:C 6648 And , if ye fillen in her laas ,  
 RB:C 6648 [And]  
 VA:6648 #

BN:C 6649 They wolde eftsoonys do you scathe ,  
 RB:C 6649 eftsoones  
 VA:6649 #

BN:C 6650 If that they myghte , late or rathe ;  
 RB:C 6650  
 VA:6650 myght

BN:C 6651 For they be not full pacient #  
 RB:C 6651 ,  
 VA:6651 ,

BN:C 6653 And witeth wel that [ther] God bad  
 RB:C 6653 ther  
 VA:6653

BN:C 6654 The good-man selle al that he had ,  
 RB:C 6654  
 VA:6654 good man

BN:C 6655 And folowe hym , and to pore it yive ,  
 RB:C 6655  
 VA:6655 yeve

BN:C 6660 And folwe hym in goode dedis .  
 RB:C 6660 him good  
 VA:6660

BN:C 6661 Seynt Poul , that loved al hooly chirche ,  
 RB:C 6661  
 VA:6661 Poule

BN:C 6662 He bad th'apostles for to wirche ,  
 RB:C 6662  
 VA:6662 bade

BN:C 6664 And hem defended truandise ,  
 RB:C 6664  
 VA:6664 truaundise

BN:C 6665 And seide , ' Wirketh with youre honden . '  
 RB:C 6665 " ; "  
 VA:6665

BN:C 6666 Thus shulde the thing be undirstonden :  
 RB:C 6666 .  
 VA:6666 .

BN:C 6672 Werne it for shame ; or ellis he  
 RB:C 6673  
 VA:6673 ,

BN:C 6674 Wolde of the asker delyvered be ,  
 RB:C 6674  
 VA:6674 .

BN:C 6677 But it can hym nothyng profite ;  
 RB:C 6677 hem ,  
 VA:6677 profit

BN:C 6678 They lese the yift and the meryte .  
 RB:C 6678  
 VA:6678 meryt

BN:C 6679 The goode folk , that Poul to preched ,  
 RB:C 6679  
 VA:6679 good # Poule #

BN:C 6680 Profred hym ofte , whan he hem teched ,  
 RB:C 6680  
 VA:6680 whom

BN:C 6681 Som of her good in charite .  
 RB:C 6681 ;  
 VA:6681 Somme ,

BN:C 6682 But therof right nothing tok he ;  
 RB:C 6682  
 VA:6682 therfore toke

BN:C 6684 Clothes to wryen hym , and his mete . "  
 RB:C 6684 wryne  
 VA:6684 wryne

BN:C 6685 " Telle me thanne how a man may lyven ,  
 RB:C 6685 than  
 VA:6685 #

BN:C 6687 And wole but oonly bidde his bedis #  
 RB:C 6687 ,  
 VA:6687

BN:C 6688 # # # # # # # #  
 RB:C 6688 And never with hondes labour his nedes .  
 VA:6688 [And] [never] [with] [hondes] [labour] [his] [nedes] .

BN:C 6689 May he do so ? # # Ye , sir . # # And how ? #  
 RB:C 6689 Maye " " " " " "  
 VA:6689 " " Yhe " " "

BN:C 6694 And as these Chanouns Regulers ,  
 RB:C 6694  
 VA:6694 chanouns regulers

BN:C 6695 Or White Monkes , or these Blake --  
 RB:C 6695  
 VA:6695 white monkes # blake -

BN:C 6696 I wole no mo ensamplis make --  
 RB:C 6696  
 VA:6696 -

BN:C 6699 But other weyes not , ywys ,  
 RB:C 6699  
 VA:6699 weys

BN:C 6700 Yif Austyn gabbith not of this .  
 RB:C 6700  
 VA:6700 [Yif]

BN:C 6701 And yit full many a monk laboureth ,  
 RB:C 6701  
 VA:6701 monke laboreth

BN:C 6703 For whanne her swynkyng is agon ,  
 RB:C 6703  
 VA:6703 agone

BN:C 6704 They rede and synge in chirche anon .  
 RB:C 6704  
 VA:6704 anone

BN:C 6705 " And for ther hath ben gret discord ,  
 RB:C 6705 #  
 VA:6705 hat[h] discorde

BN:C 6706 As many a wight may bere record ,  
 RB:C 6706  
 VA:6706 recorde

BN:C 6707 Upon the estat of mendience ,  
 RB:C 6707  
 VA:6707 estate mendiciens

BN:C 6712 For sothfastnesse wole none hidyngis .  
 RB:C 6712 ;  
 VA:6712 ;

BN:C 6713 And yit , percas , I may abeye #  
 RB:C 6713 percasse ,  
 VA:6713 abey

BN:C 6714 That I to yow sothly thus seye .  
 RB:C 6714  
 VA:6714 sey

BN:C 6715 " Lo , heere the caas especial :  
 RB:C 6715 #  
 VA:6715

BN:C 6720 Til he som maner craft kan lerne ,  
 RB:C 6720  
 VA:6720 somme crafte

BN:C 6721 Thurgh which withoute truaundyng ,  
 RB:C 6721 Thurgh truandyng  
 VA:6721 without

BN:C 6722 He may in trouthe have his lyvyng .  
 RB:C 6722  
 VA:6722 lyving

BN:C 6723 # Or if he may don no labour ,  
 RB:C 6723  
 VA:6723 " done

BN:C 6724 For elde , or syknesse , or langour ,  
 RB:C 6724  
 VA:6724 sykenesse

BN:C 6727 # Or if he have , peraventure ,  
 RB:C 6727  
 VA:6727 "

BN:C 6728 Thurgh usage of his noriture ,  
 RB:C 6728  
 VA:6728 [noriture]

BN:C 6731 Han of his myscheef som pitee ,  
 RB:C 6731  
 VA:6731 somme

BN:C 6732 And suffren hym also # that he  
 RB:C 6732 ,  
 VA:6732

BN:C 6733 May gon aboute and begge his breed ,  
 RB:C 6733  
 VA:6733 gone

BN:C 6735 # Or if he have of craft kunnyng ,  
 RB:C 6735  
 VA:6735 "

BN:C 6736 And strengthe also , and desiryng  
 RB:C 6736 stregthe  
 VA:6736

BN:C 6737 To wirken , as # he hadde what ,  
 RB:C 6737  
 VA:6737 , had

BN:C 6741 # Or if his wynnyng be so lite #  
 RB:C 6741 "  
 VA:6741 "

BN:C 6747 # Or if a man wolde undirtake  
 RB:C 6747 "  
 VA:6747 "

BN:C 6749 In the rescous of oure lay ,  
 RB:C 6749  
 VA:6749 our

BN:C 6756 And gete hym clothes , mete , and drynke ,  
 RB:C 6756 #  
 VA:6756 clothe[s]

BN:C 6757 Swynke he with his hondis corporell ,  
 RB:C 6757 #  
 VA:6757 #

BN:C 6759 " In al thise caas , and in semblables ,  
 RB:C 6759 #  
 VA:6759 [thise]

BN:C 6762 And ellis nought , in no manere ,  
 RB:C 6762 ;  
 VA:6762 -

BN:C 6766 At Parys full solempnely .  
 RB:C 6766  
 VA:6766 solemply

BN:C 6767 And , also God my soule blesse ,  
 RB:C 6767 #  
 VA:6767 #

BN:C 6768 As he had , in this stedfastnesse ,  
 RB:C 6768  
 VA:6768 # #

BN:C 6769 The accord of the universite #  
 RB:C 6769 ,  
 VA:6769 accorde

BN:C 6771 " No good man oughte it to refuse ,  
 RB:C 6771 #  
 VA:6771

BN:C 6773 Be wroth or blithe whoso be .  
 RB:C 6773 ;  
 VA:6773 wrothe ;

BN:C 6774 For I wole speke , and telle it thee ,  
 RB:C 6774  
 VA:6774 #

BN:C 6775 Al shulde I dye , and be putt down ,  
 RB:C 6775  
 VA:6775 #

BN:C 6776 As was Seynt Poul , in derk prisoun ;  
 RB:C 6776  
 VA:6776 Poule derke ,

BN:C 6778 With wrong , as maister William was ,  
 RB:C 6778  
 VA:6778 Maister

BN:C 6779 That my moder , Ypocrysie ,  
 RB:C 6779 #  
 VA:6779 # #

BN:C 6781 " Mi modir flemed hym # Seynt Amour ;  
 RB:C 6781 #  
 VA:6781 ,

BN:C 6782 The noble dide such labour  
 RB:C 6782 This  
 VA:6782

BN:C 6784 That he to moche agilte me .  
 RB:C 6784  
 VA:6784 agilt

BN:C 6786 # # # # # # # #  
 RB:C 6786 Wherein his lyf he dide al write ,  
 VA:6786 [Wherin] [his] [lyfe] [he] [dyd] [al] [write] ,

BN:C 6789 If I ne had rent ne other good .  
 RB:C 6789  
 VA:6789 goode

BN:C 6790 What ? Wened he that I were wood ?  
 RB:C 6790  
 VA:6790 woode

BN:C 6792 I have more wille to ben at ese ,  
 RB:C 6792 ;  
 VA:6792 bene

BN:C 6793 And have wel lever , soth to seye ,  
 RB:C 6793  
 VA:6793 sey

BN:C 6794 Bifore the puple patre and preye ,  
 RB:C 6794  
 VA:6794 prey

BN:C 6798 What wordis tellest thou me heere ? "  
 RB:C 6798 #  
 VA:6798

BN:C 6799 # What , sir ? # # Falsnesse , that apert is ;  
 RB:C 6799 " # " "  
 VA:6799 " " " "

BN:C 6800 Thanne dredist thou not God ? # # No , certis ;  
 RB:C 6800 " "  
 VA:6800 " "

BN:C 6801 For selde in gret thing shal he spede  
 RB:C 6801  
 VA:6801 grete

BN:C 6802 In this world , that God wole drede .  
 RB:C 6802 ;  
 VA:6802

BN:C 6803 For folk that hem to vertu yiven ,  
 RB:C 6803  
 VA:6803 yeven



BN:C 6805 And hem in goodnesse ay contene ,  
 RB:C 6805 aye  
 VA:6805

BN:C 6806 On hem is lytel thrift sene .  
 RB:C 6806 ysene  
 VA:6806

BN:C 6810 And silver eke in # garners ,  
 RB:C 6810 sylver [hir]  
 VA:6810 [her]

BN:C 6813 These lyven wel nygh by ravyne .  
 RB:C 6813 ;  
 VA:6813

BN:C 6817 Full moche of that they spende or kepe .  
 RB:C 6817 ;  
 VA:6817

BN:C 6818 Nis non of hem that he nyl strepe #  
 RB:C 6818 ,  
 VA:6818 none

BN:C 6819 And wrien hemsilf wel atte fulle ;  
 RB:C 6819 himsilf  
 VA:6819 wrine at full

BN:C 6820 Withoute scaldyng they hem pulle .  
 RB:C 6820  
 VA:6820 Without pull

BN:C 6821 The stronge the feble overgoth .  
 RB:C 6821 ;  
 VA:6821 ;

BN:C 6823 Robbe bothe robbed and robbours #  
 RB:C 6823 ,  
 VA:6823 both robb[ed] ,

BN:C 6824 And gile giled and gilours .  
 RB:C 6824  
 VA:6824 gil[ed]

BN:C 6825 # By my treget I gadre and threste  
 RB:C 6825  
 VA:6825 "

BN:C 6827 That lyth with me so faste bounde .  
 RB:C 6827  
 VA:6827 fast

BN:C 6828 Myn highe paleys do I founde ,  
 RB:C 6828  
 VA:6828 high

BN:C 6830 With wyn at feestes at my wille ,  
 RB:C 6830  
 VA:6830 wyne

BN:C 6831 And tables full of entremees .  
 RB:C 6831  
 VA:6831 ;

BN:C 6833 And wynne gold to spende also .  
 RB:C 6833 golde  
 VA:6833

BN:C 6834 For whanne the grete bagge is go ,  
 RB:C 6834 gret  
 VA:6834 gret

BN:C 6837 To wynnen is alwey myn entente ;  
 RB:C 6837  
 VA:6837 entent

BN:C 6838 My purchace is bettir than my rente .  
 RB:C 6838 ;  
 VA:6838 rent

BN:C 6840 Overal I entremete me .  
 RB:C 6840 ;  
 VA:6840 ;

BN:C 6841 Without me may no wight dure ;  
 RB:C 6841 Withoute .  
 VA:6841

BN:C 6843 Of al the world # cure have I"  
 RB:C 6843 [the] I  
 VA:6843 I

BN:C 6844 In brede and lengthe # boldely  
 RB:C 6844 ;  
 VA:6844 ; boldly

BN:C 6845 I wole bothe preche and eke counceilen .  
 RB:C 6845 ;  
 VA:6845

BN:C 6846 With hondis wille I not traveilen ,  
 RB:C 6846 ;  
 VA:6846

BN:C 6847 For of the Pope I have the bulle --  
 RB:C 6847 ;  
 VA:6847 bull ;

BN:C 6848 I ne holde not my wittes dulle .  
 RB:C 6848  
 VA:6848 dull

BN:C 6849 I wole not stynten , in my lyve ,  
 RB:C 6849  
 VA:6849 # #

BN:C 6850 These emperoures for to shryve ,  
 RB:C 6850 emperours  
 VA:6850 emperours

BN:C 6851 Or kyngis , dukis , # lordis grete ;  
 RB:C 6851 and  
 VA:6851 [Or]

BN:C 6852 But pore folk al quyte I lete .  
 RB:C 6852 ;  
 VA:6852 ;

BN:C 6855 I rekke not of pore men --  
 RB:C 6855  
 VA:6855 ;

BN:C 6856 Her astat is not worth an hen .  
 RB:C 6856  
 VA:6856 astate

BN:C 6859 # But emperesses and duchesses ,  
 RB:C 6859 " empresses  
 VA:6859 "

BN:C 6860 These queenes , and eke countesses ,  
 RB:C 6860  
 VA:6860 #

BN:C 6861 These abbessis , and eke bygyns ,  
 RB:C 6861 #  
 VA:6861 #

BN:C 6862 These grete ladyes palasyns ,  
 RB:C 6862 gret  
 VA:6862 gret

BN:C 6864 These nonnes , and these burgeis wyves ,  
 RB:C 6864  
 VA:6864 #

BN:C 6865 That riche ben and eke plesyng ,  
 RB:C 6865 ryche  
 VA:6865

BN:C 6867 Wherso they clad or naked be #  
 RB:C 6867 Whereso ,  
 VA:6867 ,

BN:C 6868 Uncounceiled goth ther non fro me .  
 RB:C 6868 noon  
 VA:6868 noon

BN:C 6870 At lord and lady , and her meyne ,  
 RB:C 6870 #  
 VA:6870 #

BN:C 6874 Hir paroch-prest nys but a beest  
 RB:C 6874  
 VA:6874 [Hir] paroch prest

BN:C 6876 That shrewis ben as gret as I ;  
 RB:C 6876  
 VA:6876 ,

BN:C 6877 Fro whiche I wole not hide in hold  
 RB:C 6877  
 VA:6877 holde

BN:C 6878 No pryvete that me is told ,  
 RB:C 6878  
 VA:6878 tolde

BN:C 6880 [Ne] wole make hem knowe what it is ,  
 RB:C 6880 Nil #  
 VA:6880 # Wole

BN:C 6883 # And for to make yow hem perceyven ,  
 RB:C 6883  
 VA:6883 "

BN:C 6887 Of Seynt Mathew , the gospelere ,  
 RB:C 6887 saynt  
 VA:6887

BN:C 6888 That seith , as I shal you sey heere :  
 RB:C 6888  
 VA:6888 #

BN:C 6889 ' " Uppon the chaire of Moyses ' --  
 RB:C 6889 # ' Upon  
 VA:6889 #

BN:C 6890 Thus is it glosed , douteles ,  
 RB:C 6890 it is doutles  
 VA:6890 douteles

BN:C 6892 For therby is the chaire ment --  
 RB:C 6892  
 VA:6892

BN:C 6893 ' Sitte Scribes and Pharisen ; '  
 RB:C 6893  
 VA:6893 Scr[i]bes Pharisen' -!@ #

BN:C 6897 But doth not as they don a del ;  
 RB:C 6897  
 VA:6897 dele ,

BN:C 6898 That ben not wery to seye wel ,  
 RB:C 6898  
 VA:6898 wele

BN:C 6901 That ben to be begiled able ,  
 RB:C 6901  
 VA:6901 giled

BN:C 6902 Burdons that ben importable ;  
 RB:C 6902  
 VA:6902 Burdens

BN:C 6903 On folkes shuldris thinges they couchen ,  
 RB:C 6903 #  
 VA:6903 #

BN:C 6904 That they nyl with her fyngris touchen . ' "  
 RB:C 6904  
 VA:6904 " '

BN:C 6905 " And why wole they not touche it ? " " Why #  
 RB:C 6905 #  
 VA:6905 ?

BN:C 6911 Her bordurs larger maken they ,  
 RB:C 6911  
 VA:6911 [bordurs]

BN:C 6918 Whanne that they passen thurgh the strete ,  
 RB:C 6918 ;  
 VA:6918

BN:C 6921 The gospel is ther-ageyns , I gesse ,  
 RB:C 6921 ther-agayns  
 VA:6921

BN:C 6923 " Another custome use we :  
 RB:C 6923 #  
 VA:6923

BN:C 6925 We hate hem deedly everichon ,  
 RB:C 6925  
 VA:6925 hym everichone

BN:C 6926 And we wole werrey hem , as oon .  
 RB:C 6926 #  
 VA:6926 hym #

BN:C 6928 And congete hou to don hym falle .  
 RB:C 6928  
 VA:6928 done

BN:C 6930 Richesse , or preis , thurgh his valour ,  
 RB:C 6930 #  
 VA:6930

BN:C 6932 Ful fast , iwys , compassen we  
 RB:C 6932 ywis  
 VA:6932 Full

BN:C 6933 Bi what ladder he is clomben so ;  
 RB:C 6933 By  
 VA:6933

BN:C 6936 And don hym leese his goode name .  
 RB:C 6936 him  
 VA:6936 done good

BN:C 6937 Thus from his ladder we hym take ,  
 RB:C 6937 him  
 VA:6937

BN:C 6940 Till alle his freendis ben his foon .  
 RB:C 6940  
 VA:6940 all hise

BN:C 6943 For hadde he wist of oure malice ,  
 RB:C 6943 our  
 VA:6943 #

BN:C 6945 ~ Another is this , that if so falle  
 RB:C 6945 #  
 VA:6945

BN:C 6947 That doth a good turn , out of drede ,  
 RB:C 6947  
 VA:6947 turne

BN:C 6948 We seyn it is oure alder deede .  
 RB:C 6948 our  
 VA:6948

BN:C 6949 Ye , sikerly , though he it feyned ,  
 RB:C 6949  
 VA:6949 Yhe

BN:C 6956 We purchase , thurgh oure flateryng ,  
 RB:C 6956 our  
 VA:6956

BN:C 6958 Lettres to witnesse oure bounte ,  
 RB:C 6958 Letters our ;  
 VA:6958

BN:C 6960 That alle vertu in us be .  
 RB:C 6960  
 VA:6960 all

BN:C 6967 I dele with no wight , but he  
 RB:C 6967 #  
 VA:6967

BN:C 6968 Have gold and tresour gret plente .  
 RB:C 6968 golde ;  
 VA:6968

BN:C 6970 This is moche my desir , shortly .  
 RB:C 6970  
 VA:6970 desire

BN:C 6974 And many tymes # procuratour ;  
 RB:C 6974 a  
 VA:6974 a

BN:C 6975 I am somtyme messenger ,  
 RB:C 6975 ;  
 VA:6975 -

BN:C 6976 That fallith not to my myster ;  
 RB:C 6976 .  
 VA:6976

BN:C 6977 And many tymes I make enquestes --  
 RB:C 6977  
 VA:6977 -

BN:C 6984 As soone as ye have told me it .  
 RB:C 6984  
 VA:6984 :

BN:C 6986 My servyse shal be youre alway .  
 RB:C 6986 servyce  
 VA:6986 senyse

BN:C 6988 Anoon my love lost hath he ;  
 RB:C 6988 loste  
 VA:6988

BN:C 6995 " I love noon hermitage more .  
 RB:C 6995 # ;  
 VA:6995 ;

BN:C 6997 And grete wodes everichon ,  
 RB:C 6997 gret  
 VA:6997 gret

BN:C 6999 I quethe hym quyt and hym relese  
 RB:C 6999 quit  
 VA:6999 quyte relese

BN:C 7001 To fer were alle my mansiounes  
 RB:C 7001 mansiouns  
 VA:7001 ferre mansiouns

BN:C 7002 Fro # citees and goode tounes .  
 RB:C 7002 alle  
 VA:7002

BN:C 7003 My paleis and myn hous make I  
 RB:C 7003 myne  
 VA:7003

BN:C 7005 And sey that I the world forsake ,  
 RB:C 7005 .  
 VA:7005

BN:C 7006 But al amydde I bilde and make  
 RB:C 7006  
 VA:7006 mak

BN:C 7007 My hous , and swimme and pley thereynne ,  
 RB:C 7007  
 VA:7007 sw[i]mme #

BN:C 7009 " Of Antecristes men am I ,  
 RB:C 7009 #  
 VA:7009

BN:C 7010 Of whiche that Crist seith openly ,  
 RB:C 7010 seyth  
 VA:7010

BN:C 7014 Fulle of goodnesse and of pitee ,  
 RB:C 7014  
 VA:7014 Full

BN:C 7015 And inward we , withouten fable ,  
 RB:C 7015 inwarde  
 VA:7015

BN:C 7017 We enviroune bothe lond and se ;  
 RB:C 7017 enviroun  
 VA:7017 londe [se]

BN:C 7018 With all the world werreyen we ;  
 RB:C 7018  
 VA:7018 werrien

BN:C 7019 We wole ordeyne of alle thing ,  
 RB:C 7019 thinge  
 VA:7019 al

BN:C 7020 Of folkis good , and her lyvyng .  
 RB:C 7020  
 VA:7020 #

BN:C 7021 " If ther be castel or citee ,  
 RB:C 7021 #  
 VA:7021 #

BN:C 7022 Wherynne that ony bouger be ,  
 RB:C 7022  
 VA:7022 [bouger]

BN:C 7023 Although that they of Milayn were  
 RB:C 7023  
 VA:7023 Milayne

BN:C 7025 Or if a wight # out of mesure #  
 RB:C 7025  
 VA:7025 , ,

BN:C 7026 Wolde lene his gold , and take usure ,  
 RB:C 7026  
 VA:7026 #

BN:C 7027 For that he is so coveitous ;  
 RB:C 7027 :  
 VA:7027

BN:C 7029 Or theef # [or] haunte symonye ,  
 RB:C 7029 ;  
 VA:7029 [thefe] [,]

BN:C 7030 Or provofsst full of trecherie ,  
 RB:C 7030 provost  
 VA:7030 provost

BN:C 7035 Or elles blamed of ony vice  
 RB:C 7035  
 VA:7035 [Or] [elles] [blamed] [of] [ony] [vice]

BN:C 7036 Of which men shulden don justice :  
 RB:C 7036  
 VA:7036 whiche done

BN:C 7037 Bi all the seyntes that me pray ,  
 RB:C 7037 By  
 VA:7037

BN:C 7041 With tartes , or with cheses fat ,  
 RB:C 7041  
 VA:7041 [chesis]

BN:C 7042 With deynte flawnes # brode and flat ,  
 RB:C 7042  
 VA:7042 flawns ,

BN:C 7043 With caleweis , or with pullaylle ,  
 RB:C 7043  
 VA:7043 #

BN:C 7044 With conynges , or with fyn vitaille ,  
 RB:C 7044  
 VA:7044 # fyne

BN:C 7045 That we , undir our clothes wide ,  
 RB:C 7045  
 VA:7045 oure

BN:C 7046 Maken thourgh oure golet glide ;  
 RB:C 7046 our  
 VA:7046 thurgh

BN:C 7047 Or but he wole do come in haste  
 RB:C 7047  
 VA:7047 [he]

BN:C 7048 Roo-venysoun , bake in paste ;  
 RB:C 7048 :  
 VA:7048

BN:C 7054 A myle-wey aboute , and more ;  
 RB:C 7054  
 VA:7054 #

BN:C 7056 But if he wole oure frendship bye ,  
 RB:C 7056  
 VA:7056 [our]

BN:C 7059 # But , and he couthe thurgh his sleight ,  
 RB:C 7059 sleight #  
 VA:7059 " sleight

BN:C 7060 Do maken up a tour of height ,  
 RB:C 7060  
 VA:7060 hight

BN:C 7061 Nought rought I whethir of ston , or tree ,  
 RB:C 7061  
 VA:7061 stone #

BN:C 7062 Or erthe , or turves though it be ,  
 RB:C 7062  
 VA:7062 #

BN:C 7063 Though it were of no vounde ston ,  
 RB:C 7063  
 VA:7063 stone



BN:C 7064 Wrought with squyre and scantilon ,  
 RB:C 7064  
 VA:7064 scantilone

BN:C 7066 With alle richesse temporell ,  
 RB:C 7066  
 VA:7066 all

BN:C 7067 And thanne # that he wolde updresse  
 RB:C 7067  
 VA:7067

BN:C 7070 To bere his goode name wide ,  
 RB:C 7070  
 VA:7070 good

BN:C 7072 Barelles of wyn , by sixe or sevene ,  
 RB:C 7072 Barels  
 VA:7072 wyne

BN:C 7075 And if [he] [have] noon sich pitaunces ,  
 RB:C 7075 he have such pitences  
 VA:7075

BN:C 7080 Of synne # and of his wrecchidnesse ,  
 RB:C 7080  
 VA:7080

BN:C 7081 And don his loos so wide renne ,  
 RB:C 7081  
 VA:7081 done

BN:C 7082 That al quyk we shulden hym brenne ;  
 RB:C 7082 shulde  
 VA:7082

BN:C 7083 Or ellis yeve hym such penaunce ,  
 RB:C 7083  
 VA:7083 suche

BN:C 7085 " For thou shalt never , for nothing ,  
 RB:C 7085 #  
 VA:7085

BN:C 7087 The traitours fulle of trecherie ,  
 RB:C 7087  
 VA:7087 full

BN:C 7089 And ne hadde the goode keypyng be  
 RB:C 7089  
 VA:7089 good

BN:C 7091 That kepith the key of Cristendom ,  
 RB:C 7091  
 VA:7091 Cristendome #

BN:C 7092 # # # # # # # #  
 RB:C 7092 We had ben turmented al and som .  
 VA:7092 [We] [had] [ben] [turmented] [al] [and] [some] .

BN:C 7094 Nys non of hem that good prophete is ,  
 RB:C 7094  
 VA:7094 none

BN:C 7095 For they # thurgh wikked entencioun ,  
 RB:C 7095  
 VA:7095

BN:C 7096 The yeer of the Incarnacioun ,  
 RB:C 7096 #  
 VA:7096 #

BN:C 7098 Fyve and fifty , ferther ne neer ,  
 RB:C 7098 fyfty [ne] [neer] ,  
 VA:7098 [ne] [neer]

BN:C 7100 To yeven ensample in comune place ,  
 RB:C 7100 commune  
 VA:7100

BN:C 7102 ' This is the gospel perdurable ,  
 RB:C 7102 "  
 VA:7102

BN:C 7103 That fro the Holy Goost is sent . '  
 RB:C 7103 "  
 VA:7103

BN:C 7104 Wel were it worth to ben brent !  
 RB:C 7104  
 VA:7104 bene

BN:C 7107 Ther nas no wight in all Parys ,  
 RB:C 7107 There  
 VA:7107

BN:C 7108 Biforne Oure Lady , at parvys ,  
 RB:C 7108 Beforne Our  
 VA:7108

BN:C 7109 # # # # # # # #  
 RB:C 7109 That he ne myghte bye the book ,  
 VA:7109 [That] [(he)] [ne] [myght(e)] [bye] [the] [book)]

BN:C 7110 To copy if hym talent tok .  
 RB:C 7110  
 VA:7110 toke

BN:C 7113 ' As moche as , thurgh his grete myght ,  
 RB:C 7113 gret  
 VA:7113 gret

BN:C 7114 Be it of hete # or of lyght ,  
 RB:C 7114 ,  
 VA:7114 here or #

BN:C 7115 The sonne sourmounteth the mone ,  
 RB:C 7115 surmounteth  
 VA:7115 [sonne] mene

BN:C 7116 That troublere is , and chaungith soone ,  
 RB:C 7116 troubler  
 VA:7116

BN:C 7117 And the note-kernell the shelle  
 RB:C 7117  
 VA:7117 shell

BN:C 7118 ( I scorne not that I yow telle ) ,  
 RB:C 7118 skorne  
 VA:7118 tell

BN:C 7122 And to her title they token Crist .  
 RB:C 7122 ;  
 VA:7122 ;

BN:C 7123 And many a such comparisoun ,  
 RB:C 7123 #  
 VA:7123

BN:C 7125 Mighte men in that book fynde ,  
 RB:C 7125  
 VA:7125 Might

BN:C 7127 " The universite , that tho was aslep ,  
 RB:C 7127 #  
 VA:7127 aslepe

BN:C 7128 Gan for to braide # and taken kep ;  
 RB:C 7128  
 VA:7128 kepe ,

BN:C 7129 And at the noys the heed upcaste ,  
 RB:C 7129  
 VA:7129 upcast

BN:C 7130 Ne never sithen slept it faste ,  
 RB:C 7130 slepte ;  
 VA:7130 fast ;

BN:C 7131 But up it stert , and armes tok  
 RB:C 7131  
 VA:7131 toke

BN:C 7132 Ayens this fals horrible bok ,  
 RB:C 7132 false  
 VA:7132 boke

BN:C 7133 Al redy bateil [for] to make ,  
 RB:C 7133 for  
 VA:7133

BN:C 7135 But they that broughten the bok there  
 RB:C 7135  
 VA:7135 boke

BN:C 7136 Hent it anoon away , for fere .  
 RB:C 7136 ;  
 VA:7136 # ;

BN:C 7137 They nolde shewe # more a del ,  
 RB:C 7137 it nevere  
 VA:7137 dele

BN:C 7139 Til such a tyme that they may see  
 RB:C 7139 maye  
 VA:7139

BN:C 7141 That no wyght may hem wel withstonde ,  
 RB:C 7141 ;  
 VA:7141

BN:C 7142 For by that book [they] durst not stonde .  
 RB:C 7142 they  
 VA:7142

BN:C 7143 Away they gonne it for to bere ,  
 RB:C 7143  
 VA:7143 [Away]

BN:C 7144 For they ne durst not answeere  
 RB:C 7144 durste  
 VA:7144

BN:C 7145 By exposicioun ne glose  
 RB:C 7145  
 VA:7145 [ne]

BN:C 7149 Now wot I not , ne I can not see  
 RB:C 7149  
 VA:7149 wote

BN:C 7154 This , trowe I best , wol be her ende .  
 RB:C 7154  
 VA:7154 wole

BN:C 7155 " Thus , Antecrist abiden we ,  
 RB:C 7155 #  
 VA:7155 #

BN:C 7169 We wole a puple upon hym areyse ,  
 RB:C 7159 him  
 VA:7159

BN:C 7160 And thurgh oure gile don hym seise ,  
 RB:C 7160 our  
 VA:7160 done

BN:C 7165 " Thus mych wole oure book signifie ,  
 RB:C 7165 # :  
 VA:7165

BN:C 7167 May never John shewe well his myght .  
 RB:C 7167 Johan  
 VA:7167

BN:C 7169 The menyng of the bark and rynde ,  
 RB:C 7169 #  
 VA:7169

BN:C 7170 That makith the entenciouns blynde ;  
 RB:C 7170 .  
 VA:7170 .

BN:C 7172 To expowne you the pith withynne : #  
 RB:C 7172 --  
 VA:7172

BN:C 7173 And the seculers comprehende ,  
 RB:C 7173  
 VA:7173 #

BN:C 7176 Ayenes hem that all sustenen ,  
 RB:C 7176 Ayens  
 VA:7176 Ayens

BN:C 7178 And John bitokeneth hem that prechen  
 RB:C 7178 [And] Johan bitoketh [that]  
 VA:7178 [And] [that]

BN:C 7180 But thilke gospel perdurable ,  
 RB:C 7180  
 VA:7180 thilk

BN:C 7181 That fro the Holy Gost was sent  
 RB:C 7181  
 VA:7181 Gest

BN:C 7183 " The strengthe of John they undirstonde  
 RB:C 7183 #  
 VA:7183

BN:C 7184 The grace , in which they seie they stonde ,  
 RB:C 7184  
 VA:7184 whiche

BN:C 7189 That ben comaunded , douteles ,  
 RB:C 7189 commaunded  
 VA:7189

BN:C 7191 And all with Antecrist they holden ,  
 RB:C 7191 al  
 VA:7191

BN:C 7193 And thanne comaunden they to sleen  
 RB:C 7193 commaunden  
 VA:7193

BN:C 7196 And , God toforn , for strif to fight ,  
 RB:C 7196  
 VA:7196 toforne

BN:C 7197 That they ne shal ynowe fynde  
 RB:C 7197  
 VA:7197 ynough

BN:C 7201 That they shal alle come therto ,  
 RB:C 7201  
 VA:7201 all

BN:C 7203 And thilke lawe shal not stonde ,  
 RB:C 7203  
 VA:7203 thilk

BN:C 7204 That they by John have undirstonde ,  
 RB:C 7204 Johan ;  
 VA:7204

BN:C 7205 But , maugre hem , it shal adown ,  
 RB:C 7205  
 VA:7205 adowne

BN:C 7206 And ben brought to confusioun .  
 RB:C 7206  
 VA:7206 bene

BN:C 7208 For it is wonder longe to here .  
 RB:C 7208 ;  
 VA:7208

BN:C 7210 Of better estat I were ensured ,  
 RB:C 7210 ;  
 VA:7210 estate ;

BN:C 7211 And freendis have I yit , pardee ,  
 RB:C 7211 freendes  
 VA:7211

BN:C 7213 " Of all this world is emperour  
 RB:C 7213 # al  
 VA:7213

BN:C 7215 And emperisse my moder is ,  
 RB:C 7215  
 VA:7215 emperis

BN:C 7216 Maugre the Holy Gost , iwis .  
 RB:C 7216 Goste  
 VA:7216

BN:C 7217 Oure myghty lynage and oure rowte  
 RB:C 7217 our  
 VA:7217

BN:C 7219 And well is worthy we maistres be ,  
 RB:C 7219  
 VA:7219 [maystres]

BN:C 7222 That noon oure gile can perceyve .  
 RB:C 7222 our ;  
 VA:7222

BN:C 7223 And though they don , they dar not seye ;  
 RB:C 7223  
 VA:7223 done sey

BN:C 7224 The sothe dar no wight bywreye .  
 RB:C 7224  
 VA:7224 bywrey

BN:C 7228 That dredith such simulacioun ,  
 RB:C 7228 ;  
 VA:7228 similacioun .

BN:C 7232 Ne have God in his eye-sight ,  
 RB:C 7232  
 VA:7232 iye-sight

BN:C 7234 But me ne rekketh of no vice ,  
 RB:C 7234  
 VA:7234 rekke[th]

BN:C 7237 That we may folk repreve echon ,  
 RB:C 7237 echoon  
 VA:7237 echoon

BN:C 7242 Though it not so bihynde # be ?  
 RB:C 7242 hem  
 VA:7242

BN:C 7243 " And where is more wod folye #  
 RB:C 7243 # ,  
 VA:7243 wode

BN:C 7249 And that her wordis folowe her dede ,  
 RB:C 7249  
 VA:7249 #

BN:C 7252 Of hem , me thynketh , gret spite is ;  
 RB:C 7252 # spit  
 VA:7252 hym

BN:C 7253 I can not love hem on no side .  
 RB:C 7253  
 VA:7253 hym

BN:C 7255 With sleighe and pale faces lene ,  
 RB:C 7255  
 VA:7255 [sleighe]

BN:C 7256 And greye clothis not full clene ,  
 RB:C 7256  
 VA:7256 grey cloths

BN:C 7258 And highe shoos , knopped with dagges ,  
 RB:C 7258  
 VA:7258 high shoes

BN:C 7260 Or botis rivelyng as a gype ;  
 RB:C 7260  
 VA:7260 revelyng

BN:C 7261 To such folk # as I you dyvyse  
 RB:C 7261  
 VA:7261

BN:C 7262 Shulde princes , and these lordis wise ,  
 RB:C 7262 #  
 VA:7262

BN:C 7264 Bothe werre and pees , in governyngis ;  
 RB:C 7264 warre # governynges  
 VA:7264

BN:C 7267 " And if they be not as they seme ,  
 RB:C 7267 #  
 VA:7267

BN:C 7269 There wolde I dwelle , to disceyve  
 RB:C 7269 desceyve  
 VA:7269

BN:C 7270 The folk , for they shal not perceyve .  
 RB:C 7270 perceyve  
 VA:7270 [The]

BN:C 7273 So that no pride ther-undir be .  
 RB:C 7273  
 VA:7273

BN:C 7275 The pore man in sich # clothyng .  
 RB:C 7275 a  
 VA:7275

BN:C 7276 But God ne preisith hym nothing ,  
 RB:C 7276 nothyng  
 VA:7276

BN:C 7283 And seith that he the world hath left ,  
 RB:C 7283  
 VA:7283 lefte

BN:C 7284 And gredily it grypeth eft ?  
 RB:C 7284 efte  
 VA:7284 efte

BN:C 7285 He is the hound , shame is to seyn ,  
 RB:C 7285  
 VA:7285 hounde

BN:C 7287 " But unto you dar I not lye .  
 RB:C 7287 # ;  
 VA:7287

BN:C 7289 That ye perceyved it no thyng ,  
 RB:C 7289 parceyved  
 VA:7289 nothyng

BN:C 7293 The god lough at the wondir tho ,  
 RB:C 7293  
 VA:7293 the

BN:C 7295 And seide , " Lo , heere a man aright  
 RB:C 7295 : #  
 VA:7295

BN:C 7297 " Fals-Semblant , " quod Love , " sey to me ,  
 RB:C 7297 False-Semblant  
 VA:7297

BN:C 7301 Wolt thou wel holden my forwardis ? "  
 RB:C 7301  
 VA:7301 forw[a]rdis

BN:C 7302 " Ye , sir , from hennes forwardis ;  
 RB:C 7302  
 VA:7302 Yhe hens forewardis

BN:C 7303 Hadde never youre fadir heere-biforn  
 RB:C 7303 Had  
 VA:7303 heere-biforne

BN:C 7604 Servaunt so trewe , sith he was born . "  
 RB:C 7304 Survaunt  
 VA:7304 borne

BN:C 7305 " That is ayenes all nature . "  
 RB:C 7305 ayens  
 VA:7305 ayens #

BN:C 7306 " Sir , putte you in that aventure .  
 RB:C 7306  
 VA:7306 In

BN:C 7309 For ostages , ne sikirnesse ,  
 RB:C 7309 hostages  
 VA:7309

BN:C 7311 I take youresilf to recorde heere ,  
 RB:C 7311 yoursilf  
 VA:7311

BN:C 7314 Til he be flayn , bak and side ,  
 RB:C 7314  
 VA:7314 [flayn]

BN:C 7315 Though men hym bete and al defile .  
 RB:C 7315 him  
 VA:7315

BN:C 7316 What ! Wene ye that I nil bigile #  
 RB:C 7316 wene  
 VA:7316 [nil]

BN:C 7323 My lemman , Streyned-Abstinaunce ,  
 RB:C 7323 Streyned-Abstinaunce  
 VA:7323 Myn Streyne[d]-Abstinence

BN:C 7325 She hadde ful longe ago be deed ,  
 RB:C 7325  
 VA:7325 deede

BN:C 7326 Nere my councel and my red .  
 RB:C 7326  
 VA:7326 rede

BN:C 7327 Lete hir allone , and you and me . "  
 RB:C 7327  
 VA:7327 #

BN:C 7328 And Love answerde , " I truste thee  
 RB:C 7328  
 VA:7328 trust



BN:C 7329 Withoute borowe , for I wole noon . "  
 RB:C 7329  
 VA:7329 Without

BN:C 7330 And Fals-Semblant , the thief , anoon ,  
 RB:C 7330 False-Semblant  
 VA:7330

BN:C 7333 Ryght blak withynne and whit withoute ,  
 RB:C 7333  
 VA:7333 white

BN:C 7334 Thankyth hym , gan on his knees loute .  
 RB:C 7334 Thankyng  
 VA:7334 Thankith

BN:C 7336 Now to assaut , that sailen can , "  
 RB:C 7336 assaute #  
 VA:7336

BN:C 7337 Quod Love , " and that full hardyly ! "  
 RB:C 7337  
 VA:7337

BN:C 7339 Of sich armour as to hem fel .  
 RB:C 7339  
 VA:7339 felle

BN:C 7340 Whanne they were armed , fers and fel ,  
 RB:C 7340  
 VA:7340 [they] felle

BN:C 7341 They wente hem forth , alle in a route ,  
 RB:C 7341  
 VA:7341 all

BN:C 7342 And set the castel al aboute .  
 RB:C 7342 ;  
 VA:7342

BN:C 7343 They will nought away , for no drede ,  
 RB:C 7343 wyl  
 VA:7343

BN:C 7345 Or til they have the castel take .  
 RB:C 7345  
 VA:7345 till

BN:C 7348 And toke her way , and forth they gon ,  
 RB:C 7348  
 VA:7348 gone

BN:C 7353 Now wole I seyn the countynaunce  
 RB:C 7353 countenaunce  
 VA:7353

BN:C 7354 Of Fals-Semblant and Abstynaunce ,  
 RB:C 7354 False-Semblant  
 VA:7354

BN:C 7359 Or elles walken forth disguised .  
 RB:C 7359 ells forthe  
 VA:7359

BN:C 7360 But at the laste # they devysed  
 RB:C 7360  
 VA:7360 last

BN:C 7361 That they wolde gon in tapinage ,  
 RB:C 7361  
 VA:7361 gone

BN:C 7364 And Dame Abstinence-Streynd  
 RB:C 7364 Abstynence-Streynd  
 VA:7364

BN:C 7365 Tok on a robe of kamelyne ,  
 RB:C 7365  
 VA:7365 Toke

BN:C 7366 And gan hir graithe as a Bygyne .  
 RB:C 7366  
 VA:7366 [graithe]

BN:C 7367 A large coverechief of thred  
 RB:C 7367  
 VA:7367 threde

BN:C 7368 She wrapped all aboute hir heed ,  
 RB:C 7368  
 VA:7368 heede

BN:C 7369 But she forgat not hir sawter ;  
 RB:C 7369  
 VA:7369 forgate

BN:C 7370 A peire of bedis eke she ber  
 RB:C 7370  
 VA:7370 bere

BN:C 7371 Upon a las , all of whit thred ,  
 RB:C 7371  
 VA:7371 lace white threde

BN:C 7372 On which that she hir bedes bed .  
 RB:C 7372  
 VA:7372 bede

BN:C 7373 But she ne bought hem never a del ,  
 RB:C 7373  
 VA:7373 dele

BN:C 7374 For they were geven her , I wot wel ,  
 RB:C 7374 wele  
 VA:7374 wote wele

BN:C 7375 God wot , of a full hooly frere ,  
 RB:C 7375  
 VA:7375 wote

BN:C 7382 That he ne wolde hir ofte shryve .  
 RB:C 7382 ;  
 VA:7382

BN:C 7383 And with so great devocion  
 RB:C 7383 gret devocioun  
 VA:7383 [And

BN:C 7384 They made her confession ,  
 RB:C 7384 confessioun  
 VA:7384

BN:C 7386 Two heedes in oon hood at ones .  
 RB:C 7386  
 VA:7386 one hoode

BN:C 7387 Of fayre shap I devyse her the ,  
 RB:C 7387 devysed  
 VA:7387 shappe

BN:C 7390 Was lyk that salowe hors of hewe ,  
 RB:C 7390 solowe  
 VA:7390 lyke horse

BN:C 7392 That signifyeth tho folk beshrewed #  
 RB:C 7392 t[h]o  
 VA:7392 [tho] folke

BN:C 7394 And pale # through hypocrisye ;  
 RB:C 7394 ,  
 VA:7394 ,

BN:C 7395 For on that hors no colour is ,  
 RB:C 7395  
 VA:7395 horse

BN:C 7396 But only deed and pale , ywis .  
 RB:C 7396  
 VA:7396 onely

BN:C 7397 Of such a colour enlangoured  
 RB:C 7397  
 VA:7397 suche

BN:C 7399 Of her estat she her repented ,  
 RB:C 7399  
 VA:7399 estate

BN:C 7401 She had a burdown al of Thefte ,  
 RB:C 7401  
 VA:7401 burdowne #

BN:C 7403 And a skryppe of Faynt Distresse ,  
 RB:C 7403 Faynte Distresse  
 VA:7403 Faynte-Distresse

BN:C 7404 That ful was of elengenesse ;  
 RB:C 7404  
 VA:7404

BN:C 7405 And forth she walked sobrely .  
 RB:C 7405  
 VA:7405 forthe

BN:C 7406 And Fals-Semblant saynt , je vous die ,  
 RB:C 7406 False-semblant  
 VA:7406 False-Semblant

BN:C 7407 Had , as it were for such mister ,  
 RB:C 7407 [Had]  
 VA:7407 [Had] suche mistere

BN:C 7408 Don on the cope of a frer ,  
 RB:C 7408  
 VA:7408 Done frere

BN:C 7409 With chere symple and ful pytous .  
 RB:C 7409 ;  
 VA:7409

BN:C 7410 Hys loking was not disdeynous ,  
 RB:C 7410 His  
 VA:7410 His

BN:C 7411 Ne proud , but meke and ful pesyble .  
 RB:C 7411 proude  
 VA:7411 proude

BN:C 7412 About his necke he bar a byble ,  
 RB:C 7412  
 VA:7412 bare Byble

BN:C 7413 And squierly forth gan he gon ,  
 RB:C 7413 ;  
 VA:7413 forthe

BN:C 7415 He had of Treason a potente ;  
 RB:C 7415 Treson  
 VA:7415 potent

BN:C 7416 As he were feble , his way he wente .  
 RB:C 7416  
 VA:7416 went

BN:C 7417 But in his sleve he gan to thringe  
 RB:C 7417  
 VA:7417 thring

BN:C 7418 A rasour sharp and wel bytynge ,  
 RB:C 7418  
 VA:7418 sharpe bytyng

BN:C 7419 That was forged in a forge ,  
 RB:C 7419  
 VA:7419 #

BN:C 7420 Which that men clepen Coupe-Gorge .  
 RB:C 7420  
 VA:7420 Whiche

BN:C 7421 So longe forth her way they nomen ,  
 RB:C 7421  
 VA:7421 forthe waye

BN:C 7422 Tyl they to Wicked-Tonge comen ,  
 RB:C 7422 Wikked-Tonge  
 VA:7422

BN:C 7424 And saw folk in the way passyng .  
 RB:C 7424  
 VA:7424 sawe folke

BN:C 7425 The pilgrymes saw he faste by ,  
 RB:C 7425  
 VA:7425 sawe

BN:C 7429 And sythe him Fals-Semblant salued ,  
 RB:C 7429 False-Semblant  
 VA:7429 False Semblant

BN:C 7430 And he hem ; but he not remued ,  
 RB:C 7430  
 VA:7430 #

BN:C 7431 For he ne dredde hem not a del .  
 RB:C 7431  
 VA:7431 dele

BN:C 7432 For whan he saw her faces wel ,  
 RB:C 7432 sawe  
 VA:7432 sawe wele

BN:C 7433 Always in herte him thoughte so ,  
 RB:C 7433  
 VA:7433 thought

BN:C 7434 He shulde knowe hem bothe two ,  
 RB:C 7434 ;  
 VA:7434

BN:C 7435 For wel he knew Dame Abstynauce ,  
 RB:C 7435 knewe  
 VA:7435 knewe

BN:C 7436 But he ne knew not Constreynauce .  
 RB:C 7436 Constraynauce  
 VA:7436 knewe

BN:C 7437 He knew nat that she was constrayned ,  
 RB:C 7437  
 VA:7437 knewe

BN:C 7438 Ne of her theves lyve fayned ,  
 RB:C 7438  
 VA:7438 lyfe

BN:C 7439 But wende she com of wyl al free ,  
 RB:C 7439 ;  
 VA:7439 come ;

BN:C 7440 But she com in another degree ,  
 RB:C 7440 ;  
 VA:7440 come

BN:C 7441 And if of good wyl she hegan ,  
 RB:C 7441 began  
 VA:7441 beganne

BN:C 7442 That wyl was fayled her than .  
 RB:C 7442  
 VA:7442 thanne

BN:C 7443 And Fals-Semblant had he sayn als ,  
 RB:C 7443 False-Semblant  
 VA:7443 False-Semblant sayne also

BN:C 7444 But he knew nat that he was fals .  
 RB:C 7444  
 VA:7444 knewe false

BN:C 7445 Yet fals was he , but his falsnesse  
 RB:C 7445 false  
 VA:7445 false

BN:C 7447 For Semblant was so slye wrought ,  
 RB:C 7447 semblant #  
 VA:7447 #

BN:C 7448 That Falsnesse he ne espyed nought .  
 RB:C 7448  
 VA:7448 Falsnesse

BN:C 7449 But haddest thou knowen hym beforne ,  
 RB:C 7449  
 VA:7449 beforne

BN:C 7450 Thou woldest on a bok have sworn ,  
 RB:C 7450  
 VA:7450 boke sworne

BN:C 7451 Whan thou him saugh in thylke aray ,  
 RB:C 7451  
 VA:7451 araye

BN:C 7452 That he , that whilom was so gay ,  
 RB:C 7452 #  
 VA:7452 whilome gaye

BN:C 7455 But sothly , what so men hym calle ,  
 RB:C 7455 hem  
 VA:7455 sothely menne cal

BN:C 7456 Freres Preachours ben good men alle ;  
 RB:C 7456 preachours  
 VA:7456 Frere Prechours bene menne al

BN:C 7459 So ben Augustyns and Cordyleres ,  
 RB:C 7459 bene Cordylers  
 VA:7459 bene Cordylers

BN:C 7460 And Carmes , and eke Sacked Freeres ,  
 RB:C 7460  
 VA:7460 Freers

BN:C 7461 And alle freres , shodde and bare  
 RB:C 7461  
 VA:7461 al

BN:C 7462 ( Though some of hem ben great and square ) ,  
 RB:C 7462 gret #  
 VA:7462 square) , #

BN:C 7464 Everych of hem wolde good man seme .  
 RB:C 7464  
 VA:7464 Everyche

BN:C 7465 But shalt thou never of apparence  
 RB:C 7465  
 VA:7465 shalte

BN:C 7466 Sen conclude good consequence  
 RB:C 7466  
 VA:7466 Sene

BN:C 7467 In non argument , ywis ,  
 RB:C 7467  
 VA:7467 none

BN:C 7469 For men may fynde alway sophyme  
 RB:C 7469 alway  
 VA:7469 menne maye alwaye soph[y]me

BN:C 7470 The consequence to envenyme ,  
 RB:C 7470  
 VA:7470 enven[y]me

BN:C 7475 Her harneys nygh hem was algate ;  
 RB:C 7475 hayneys  
 VA:7475

BN:C 7476 By Wicked-Tonge adown they sate ,  
 RB:C 7476 adowne  
 VA:7476 adowne

BN:C 7477 That bad hem ner him for to come ,  
 RB:C 7477  
 VA:7477 badde nere

BN:C 7479 And sayd hem , " What cas maketh you  
 RB:C 7479 seide :  
 VA:7479 case

BN:C 7480 To come into this place now ? "  
 RB:C 7480 #  
 VA:7480 nowe

BN:C 7481 " Sir , " sayde Strayned-Abstynauce ,  
 RB:C 7481  
 VA:7481 sayd

BN:C 7483 With hertes pytous and devoute #  
 RB:C 7483  
 VA:7483

BN:C 7485 Wel nygh on fote alwey we go ;  
 RB:C 7485  
 VA:7485 alway

BN:C 7486 Ful dusty ben our heeles two ;  
 RB:C 7486  
 VA:7486 [dusty]

BN:C 7488 Throughout this world , that is miswent ,  
 RB:C 7488  
 VA:7488 worlde

BN:C 7490 To fysshyn synful men we go ,  
 RB:C 7490  
 VA:7490 menne

BN:C 7492 And , sir , for that charyte ,  
 RB:C 7492 #  
 VA:7492

BN:C 7493 As we be wonte , herborowe we crave ,  
 RB:C 7493  
 VA:7493 herberowe

BN:C 7494 Your lyf to amende , Christ it save !  
 RB:C 7494 ;  
 VA:7494 lyfe

BN:C 7495 And , so it shulde you nat displese ,  
 RB:C 7495 displease  
 VA:7495 displease

BN:C 7496 We wolden , if it were youre ese ,  
 RB:C 7496 ease  
 VA:7496 your ease

BN:C 7497 A short sermon unto you sayn . "  
 RB:C 7497  
 VA:7497 shorte sayne #

BN:C 7498 And Wicked-Tonge answered agayn :  
 RB:C 7498  
 VA:7498 agayne

BN:C 7499 " The hous , " quod he , " such as ye see ,  
 RB:C 7499  
 VA:7499 house se

BN:C 7500 Shal nat be warned you for me .  
 RB:C 7500  
 VA:7500

BN:C 7501 Say what you lyst , and I wol here . "  
 RB:C 7501  
 VA:7501 #

BN:C 7502 " Graunt mercy , swete sire dere ! "  
 RB:C 7502  
 VA:7502 sir

BN:C 7505 " Sir , the firste vertu , certayn ,  
 RB:C 7505  
 VA:7505 vertue certayne

BN:C 7506 The greatest and moste soverayn  
 RB:C 7506 gretest  
 VA:7506 soverayne

BN:C 7508 For havynge , or for wyt he can ,  
 RB:C 7508 #  
 VA:7508 wytte

BN:C 7511 For it is better styll be  
 RB:C 7511  
 VA:7511 styll

BN:C 7512 Than for to speken harm , parde !  
 RB:C 7512 harme  
 VA:7512 harme

BN:C 7515 " And , sir , aboven al other synne ,  
 RB:C 7515 #  
 VA:7515 #

BN:C 7516 In that art thou moste gyilty inne .  
 RB:C 7516 gyilty :  
 VA:7516 arte moste gyilty

BN:C 7517 Thou spake a jape not longe ago ,  
 RB:C 7517  
 VA:7517 #

BN:C 7518 ( And , sir , that was ryght yvel do )  
 RB:C 7518  
 VA:7518 right do) #

BN:C 7519 Of a young man that here repayred ,  
 RB:C 7519 yonge  
 VA:7519 yonge

BN:C 7522 But to disceyve Fayr-Welcomyng ;  
 RB:C 7522  
 VA:7522 Fayre-Welcomyng .

BN:C 7523 Ye sayde nothyng soth of that .  
 RB:C 7523 ;  
 VA:7523 sayd sothe ;

BN:C 7525 He ne cometh no more , ne goth , parde !  
 RB:C 7525  
 VA:7525 gothe

BN:C 7527 Fayr-Welcomyng in prison is ,  
 RB:C 7527  
 VA:7527 Fayre-Welcomyng

BN:C 7528 That ofte hath played with you , er this ,  
 RB:C 7528 #  
 VA:7528



BN:C 7530 Without fylthe , styller or loude .  
 RB:C 7530  
 VA:7530 Without fylrhe styl

BN:C 7531 Now dar he nat himself solace .  
 RB:C 7531 ;  
 VA:7531 Nowe dare [he] [himselpe]

BN:C 7532 Ye han also the man do chace ,  
 RB:C 7532  
 VA:7532 manne

BN:C 7533 That he dar neyther come ne go .  
 RB:C 7533  
 VA:7533 dare

BN:C 7534 What meveth you to hate him so ,  
 RB:C 7534 #  
 VA:7534 #

BN:C 7536 That many a fals leasyng hath thought #  
 RB:C 7536  
 VA:7536 false ?

BN:C 7537 That meveth your foole eloquence ,  
 RB:C 7537 The  
 VA:7537

BN:C 7539 And on the folk areyseth blame ,  
 RB:C 7539  
 VA:7539 folke

BN:C 7540 And doth hem dishonour and shame ,  
 RB:C 7540  
 VA:7540 dothe

BN:C 7541 For thyng that may have no prevyng ,  
 RB:C 7541 maye prevyng  
 VA:7541 thyngge maye

BN:C 7542 But lyklynesse , and contryvyng ?  
 RB:C 7542 lykelynesse #  
 VA:7542 lykelynesse #

BN:C 7543 " For I dar sayn that Reson demeth  
 RB:C 7543 #  
 VA:7543 dare sayne reason

BN:C 7544 It is nat al soth thyng that semeth ,  
 RB:C 7544 ;  
 VA:7544 sothe thyngge

BN:C 7545 And it is synne to controve  
 RB:C 7545 synn  
 VA:7545

BN:C 7546 Thyng that is to reprove .  
 RB:C 7546 ;  
 VA:7546 Thyngge

BN:C 7547 This wote ye wel , and sir , therefore  
 RB:C 7547 wele  
 VA:7547 wele

BN:C 7548 Ye arn to blame the more .  
 RB:C 7548  
 VA:7548 arne

BN:C 7550 He yeveth nat now therof a myte .  
 RB:C 7550  
 VA:7550                   nowe

BN:C 7551 For if he thoughte harm , parfay ,  
 RB:C 7551  
 VA:7551                   thought harme parfaye

BN:C 7552 He wolde come and gon al day ;  
 RB:C 7552  
 VA:7552                   gone     daye

BN:C 7553 He coude himselve nat abstene .  
 RB:C 7553  
 VA:7553                   himselwe

BN:C 7554 Now cometh he nat , and that is sene ,  
 RB:C 7554  
 VA:7554     Nowe

BN:C 7557 And lasse than other folk , algate .  
 RB:C 7557  
 VA:7557                   folke

BN:C 7559 With spere in thyn arest alway ;  
 RB:C 7559           speare  
 VA:7559           speare     thyne     alwaye

BN:C 7560 There muse , musard , al the day .  
 RB:C 7560  
 VA:7560                   musarde           daye

BN:C 7564 Shal never quyte the thy traveyle .  
 RB:C 7564           quite  
 VA:7564

BN:C 7565 And skathe is that Fayr-Welcomyng ,  
 RB:C 7565  
 VA:7565                   Fayre-Welcomyng

BN:C 7566 Withouten any trespassyng ,  
 RB:C 7566     Without  
 VA:7566     Without

BN:C 7568 There wepeth and languyssheth he .  
 RB:C 7568                   languissheth  
 VA:7568

BN:C 7570 Agyltest man no more but this ,  
 RB:C 7570  
 VA:7570                   manne                   #

BN:C 7571 ( Take nat a-gref ) # it were worthy  
 RB:C 7571  
 VA:7571                   a-grefe ,

BN:C 7573 And afterward in prison lye ,  
 RB:C 7573  
 VA:7573                   afterwarde

BN:C 7574 And fettre the tyl that thou dye ; #  
 RB:C 7574  
 VA:7574                   ]

BN:C 7575 For thou shalt for this synne dwelle  
 RB:C 7575           shalte  
 VA:7575

BN:C 7578 # Ma fay , thou liest falsly ! ; quod he .  
 RB:C 7578 "  
 VA:7578 "

BN:C 7579 " What ? Welcome with myschaunce now !  
 RB:C 7579 welcome  
 VA:7579 nowe

BN:C 7580 Have I therfore herbered yow ,  
 RB:C 7580  
 VA:7580 herberdyowe , #

BN:C 7582 With sory hap , to youre bihove ,  
 RB:C 7582 your  
 VA:7582 happe

BN:C 7583 Am I to day youre herberger !  
 RB:C 7583 today herbegere  
 VA:7583 today herbegere

BN:C 7584 Go herber yow elleswhere than heer ,  
 RB:C 7584 you  
 VA:7584 heere

BN:C 7588 And for my soth-sawe ye me blame .  
 RB:C 7588  
 VA:7588 sothe-saugh

BN:C 7592 But , er men diden this castel founde ,  
 RB:C 7592  
 VA:7592 [But] [,] [er] [men] [diden] [this] [castel] [founde], #

BN:C 7593 It passith not ten daies or twelve ,  
 RB:C 7593 passid  
 VA:7593

BN:C 7594 But it was told right to myselve ,  
 RB:C 7594 is  
 VA:7594 tolde

BN:C 7596 He kyst the Rose pryvyly !  
 RB:C 7596  
 VA:7596 rose privyly

BN:C 7598 I not wher he dide ony more .  
 RB:C 7598  
 VA:7598 where

BN:C 7600 If it hadde ben gabbyng ?  
 RB:C 7600  
 VA:7600 bene

BN:C 7601 Ryght so seide I , and wol seye yit ;  
 RB:C 7601  
 VA:7601 wole

BN:C 7602 I trowe , I lied not of it .  
 RB:C 7602 ;  
 VA:7602

BN:C 7605 How he hath bothe comen and gon . "  
 RB:C 7605  
 VA:7605 gone

BN:C 7606 Tho spak Fals-Semblant right anon :  
 RB:C 7606  
 VA:7606 spake anone

BN:C 7607 " All is not gospel , out of doute ,  
 RB:C 7607  
 VA:7607 oute

BN:C 7608 That men seyn in the town aboute .  
 RB:C 7608  
 VA:7608 towne

BN:C 7612 That no man loveth hym tenderly  
 RB:C 7612 him  
 VA:7612

BN:C 7613 That seith hym harm , if he wot it ,  
 RB:C 7613  
 VA:7613 harme wore

BN:C 7614 All he be never so pore of wit .  
 RB:C 7614 be he  
 VA:7614 be he

BN:C 7619 This man yow loveth and eke honoureth ;  
 RB:C 7619 ;  
 VA:7619 ;

BN:C 7621 And clepith you his freend so deere :  
 RB:C 7621 ;  
 VA:7621 ;

BN:C 7630 Unto the Rose for to go ,  
 RB:C 7630  
 VA:7630 rose

BN:C 7631 Ye shulde hym sen so ofte nede ,  
 RB:C 7631  
 VA:7631 sene

BN:C 7634 Though me hym thrilled with a spere ;  
 RB:C 7634  
 VA:7634 [me]

BN:C 7635 It nere not thanne as it is now .  
 RB:C 7635  
 VA:7635 [It] [nere]

BN:C 7636 But trusteth wel , I swere it yow ,  
 RB:C 7636  
 VA:7636 trustith

BN:C 7639 No more ne doth Fair-Welcomyng ,  
 RB:C 7639  
 VA:7639 Faire-Welcomyng

BN:C 7642 Full soone were the Rose hent ;  
 RB:C 7642  
 VA:7642 rose

BN:C 7644 And sir , of o thing herkeneth me ,  
 RB:C 7644 ;  
 VA:7644

BN:C 7646 Han seid such harm and shame now ,  
 RB:C 7646  
 VA:7646 harme

BN:C 7650 Ne callen you his freend also ,  
 RB:C 7650 freende ;  
 VA:7650 freende

BN:C 7651 But nyght and day he wolde wake  
 RB:C 7651  
 VA:7651 wol[d]e

BN:C 7652 The castell to destroie and take ,  
 RB:C 7652  
 VA:7652 distroie

BN:C 7654 Or som man in som maner wise  
 RB:C 7654  
 VA:7654 some some

BN:C 7655 Might it warne hym everydel ,  
 RB:C 7655 him  
 VA:7655 everydele

BN:C 7656 Or by hymself perceyven wel .  
 RB:C 7656 hymself ;  
 VA:7656 wele

BN:C 7657 For sith he myght not come and gon ,  
 RB:C 7657 #  
 VA:7657 gone

BN:C 7658 As he was whilom wont to don ,  
 RB:C 7658  
 VA:7658 done

BN:C 7659 He myght it sone wite and see ;  
 RB:C 7659 .  
 VA:7659

BN:C 7660 But now all other wise doth he .  
 RB:C 7660 ;  
 VA:7660 otherwise [doth]

BN:C 7661 Thanne have [ye] , sir , al outerly ,  
 RB:C 7661 #  
 VA:7661 #

BN:C 7662 Deserved helle , and jolyly  
 RB:C 7662  
 VA:7662 iolyly

BN:C 7663 The deth of helle , douteles ,  
 RB:C 7663 dethe doutles  
 VA:7663

BN:C 7664 That thrallen folk so gilteles . "  
 RB:C 7664  
 VA:7664 giltles

BN:C 7665 Fals-Semblant proveth so this thing  
 RB:C 7665 so proveth  
 VA:7665

BN:C 7667 And seth alwey such apparaunce #  
 RB:C 7667 ,  
 VA:7667

BN:C 7669 And seide hym , " Sir , it may wel be .  
 RB:C 7669 :  
 VA:7669

BN:C 7670 Semblant , a good man semen ye ,  
 RB:C 7670 ;  
 VA:7670

BN:C 7673 What counceil wole ye to me yiven ? "  
 RB:C 7673  
 VA:7673 yeven

BN:C 7674 " Ryght heere anoon thou shalt be shryven ,  
 RB:C 7674 Right  
 VA:7674

BN:C 7676 Of this shalt thou repente sore .  
 RB:C 7676 shalte  
 VA:7676 repent

BN:C 7682 Ne vicarie of no maner toun .  
 RB:C 7682 ;  
 VA:7682

BN:C 7683 And , God wot , I have of thee  
 RB:C 7683  
 VA:7683 wote

BN:C 7684 A thousand tyme more pitee  
 RB:C 7684 thousande tymes  
 VA:7684 thosand

BN:C 7685 Than hath thi preest parochial ,  
 RB:C 7685 prest  
 VA:7685

BN:C 7686 Though he thy freend be special .  
 RB:C 7686 freende  
 VA:7686

BN:C 7691 To reden in divinite , #  
 RB:C 7691 In divynite for to rede ,  
 VA:7691 #

BN:C 7692 And longe have red .... " # #  
 RB:C 7692 to confessen , out of drede .  
 VA:7692 ... #

BN:C 7692B # # # # # # #  
 RB:C 7693 If ye wol you now confesse ,  
 VA:7692B

BN:C 7692C # # # # # # # # #  
 RB:C 7694 And leave your synnes , more and lesse ,  
 VA:7692C

BN:C 7692D # # # # # # #  
 RB:C 7695 Without abode , knele down anon ,  
 VA:7692D

BN:C 7692E # # # # # # # #  
 RB:C 7696 And you shal have absolucion . "  
 VA:7692E

<May 6, 2007>